

**A BIBLIOGRAPHY OF UGARITIC GRAMMAR  
AND BIBLICAL HEBREW GRAMMAR  
IN THE TWENTIETH CENTURY**

MARK S. SMITH

Department of Hebrew and Judaic Studies  
New York University

<http://oi.uchicago.edu/OI/DEPT/RA/bibs/BH-Ugaritic.html>

Last Modified: May 2004

**TABLE OF CONTENTS**

INTRODUCTION ..... x  
    Purpose ..... x  
    Origins and Acknowledgements..... xi

STANDARD ABBREVIATIONS..... xiii

1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS..... 1

    1.1. General and Historical Linguistics ..... 1

        1.1.2. Afroasiatic and Semitic Languages ..... 3

    1.2. Ugaritic ..... 8

        1.2.1. General Introductions ..... 8

        1.2.2. Texts ..... 8

            1.2.2.1. Resources for Text-Information ..... 9

        1.2.3. Grammars and Grammatical Studies of Ugaritic ..... 9

        1.2.4. Dictionaries for Ugaritic..... 10

        1.2.5. Concordances ..... 10

        1.2.6. Further Resources for Studying Ugaritic..... 11

            1.2.6.1. Bibliographies of Ugaritic Studies ..... 11

            1.2.6.2. Major Journals publishing in Ugaritic Studies ..... 11

            1.2.6.3. Translations of Ugaritic Texts..... 11

            1.2.6.4. Internet Resources ..... 12

        1.2.7. The Relation of Ugaritic to Other Semitic Languages ..... 13

        1.2.8. Other Second Millennium West Semitic Languages..... 14

    1.3. Hebrew ..... 16

        1.3.1. Bibliography..... 16

        1.3.2. General Works in Grammar ..... 16

            1.3.2.1. Biblical Hebrew ..... 16

            1.3.2.2. Epigraphic Hebrew..... 18

        1.3.3. Grammars of Specific Biblical Books or Passages..... 19

        1.3.4. Hebrew and Other Semitic Languages ..... 34

            1.3.4.1. Surveys of Research ..... 34

            1.3.4.2. The Relation of Hebrew to Other Semitic Languages ..... 34

        1.3.5. Stages/Dialects of Hebrew in the Iron I-Persian Periods ..... 35

            1.3.5.1. Early Hebrew ..... 35

            1.3.5.2. North versus South ..... 35

            1.3.5.3. Regional Dialects ..... 36

            1.3.5.4. Hebrew in Direct Discourse and Narrative ..... 37

                1.3.5.4.1. Studies..... 37

                1.3.5.4.2. Context for Direct Discourse and Speech-Act Theory ..... 39

TABLE OF CONTENTS

1.3.5.4.3. Bilingualism .....	40
1.3.5.4.4. Hebrew Language and the Culture of Israel.....	41
1.3.5.5. Pre-exilic versus Post-exilic Hebrew .....	41
1.3.5.5.1. General Works .....	41
1.3.5.5.2. Texts for Study of Samuel and Kings versus Chronicles .....	44
1.3.6. Other First Millennium West Semitic Languages .....	44
2. ALPHABET .....	48
2.1. Ugaritic .....	48
2.2. Old West Semitic (non-cuneiform) and the Origin of the Alphabet.....	49
2.3. From West Semitic to the Periphery: South Semitic and Greek Alphabets .....	50
2.3.1. South and West Semitic Alphabets.....	50
2.3.2. Greek Borrowing of the Phoenician Alphabet.....	50
2.4. Textual Uses of the Alphabet in Hebrew .....	51
2.4.1. Alphabetic Acrostics .....	51
2.4.2. Atbash.....	51
2.4.3. “Shared Consonants” .....	51
3. CONSONANTAL PHONOLOGY.....	52
3.1. Ugaritic .....	52
3.2. Hebrew .....	52
3.2.1. General Works .....	52
3.2.2. Sibilants.....	53
3.2.3. Gutturals.....	53
3.2.4. l, m, n, r.....	54
4. PHONOLOGY OF VOWELS.....	55
4.1. Ugaritic .....	55
4.2. Hebrew .....	55
4.2.1. General Works .....	55
4.2.2. Vowels .....	55
4.2.3. Philippi’s Law .....	56
4.2.4. Diphthongs.....	57
4.2.5. Vowel Sandhi .....	57
4.2.6. Stress and Vowel Changes.....	57
4.2.7. Spirantization.....	58
4.2.8. Vowel Signs (Matres Lectionis/’Immot Haqqrî’â).....	59
4.2.8.1. Ugaritic.....	59
4.2.8.2. Hebrew .....	59
4.2.9. Hebrew Traditions .....	60
4.2.9.1. General Works.....	60
4.2.9.2. Septuagint.....	61

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

4.2.9.3. Qumran .....	61
4.2.9.4. Samaritan Hebrew .....	62
4.2.9.5. Second Column in Origen's Hexapla .....	62
4.2.9.6. Jerome .....	63
4.2.9.7. Hebrew Texts in Babylonian and Palestinian Vocalizations .....	63
4.2.9.8. Masora .....	64
4.2.9.9. Appendix: Mishnaic Hebrew .....	65
<b>5. NOMINAL ENDINGS/CASE SYSTEM.....</b>	<b>67</b>
5.1. Ugaritic .....	67
5.1.1. General Works .....	67
5.1.2.2. "Genitive" and Vocative in Ugaritic .....	67
5.1.2.2.1. "Case" Endings on Construct in Ugaritic .....	67
5.1.2.3. Duals in Ugaritic .....	67
5.2. Hebrew .....	67
5.2.1. General Works .....	67
5.2.2. "Cases": General Studies .....	67
5.2.2.1. "Nominative" .....	67
5.2.2.2. "Genitive" .....	68
5.2.2.2.1. Construct and Determination .....	68
5.2.2.2.2. "Hireq Compaginis" .....	68
5.2.2.3. "Accusative" .....	68
5.2.3. Gender: General Works .....	68
5.2.3.1. Feminine Singular Endings .....	69
5.2.4. Number .....	69
5.2.4.1 Dual .....	69
5.2.4.2. Plurals .....	69
<b>6. NOMINAL AND ADJECTIVAL TYPES .....</b>	<b>70</b>
6.1. Ugaritic .....	70
6.2. Hebrew .....	70
6.2.1. General Works .....	70
6.2.2. Specific Types (without Preformatives or Sufformatives) .....	70
6.2.2.1 Cv (Monoconsonantals) and CvC (Biconsonantals) .....	70
6.2.2.2. CvCC ("Segholates") .....	71
6.2.2.3. CvCvC .....	71
6.2.2.4. CvCCvC .....	71
6.2.3. Preformatives .....	71
6.2.3.1. 'Aleph .....	71
6.2.3.2. Mem .....	71
6.2.3.3. 'Ayin .....	72

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

6.2.3.4. Taw .....	72
6.3.4. Sufformatives .....	72
6.3.4.1. Lamed.....	72
6.3.4.2. Taph.....	72
6.4. Internally Added Consonants (l, n, r).....	72
<b>7. NUMERALS</b> .....	<b>73</b>
7.1. Ugaritic .....	73
7.2. Hebrew: General.....	73
7.2.1 One.....	73
7.2.2. Two .....	73
7.2.3 Three .....	74
7.2.4. Tens.....	74
7.2.5. Twelve .....	74
7.2.6. Seventy.....	74
<b>8. PRONOUNS AND PRONOMINAL SUFFIXES</b> .....	<b>75</b>
8.1. Ugaritic .....	75
8.2. Hebrew .....	75
8.2.1. General Works .....	75
8.2.2. Independent Pronouns.....	75
8.2.3. Pronominal Suffixes.....	76
8.2.4. Demonstrative Pronouns .....	77
8.2.5 Relative Pronouns.....	77
8.2.5.1. 'aser.....	77
8.2.5.2. sh-.....	78
8.2.6. Interrogative Pronouns.....	78
8.2.6.1. Interrogative Pronouns of Place.....	78
<b>9. PARTICLES AND PREPOSITIONS</b> .....	<b>79</b>
9.1. Ugaritic .....	79
9.2. Hebrew .....	79
9.2.1. General Works .....	79
9.2.2. 'az .....	80
9.2.3. 'ahar.....	80
9.2.4. 'ôy.....	80
9.2.5. 'ak .....	80
9.2.6. 'l .....	80
9.2.7. 'im.....	80
9.2.8. 'ên/yes.....	81
9.2.9. 'et.....	81
9.2.10. b-.....	81

TABLE OF CONTENTS

9.2.11. <i>bal</i> .....	82
9.2.12. <i>bn</i> .....	82
9.2.13. <i>gam</i> .....	82
9.2.14. <i>h-</i> (article).....	82
9.2.15. <i>h-</i> (interrogative).....	83
9.2.16. <i>-h</i> (locative) .....	83
9.2.17. <i>hōy</i> .....	83
9.2.18. <i>hl</i> .....	83
9.2.19. <i>hm</i> .....	83
9.2.20. <i>hn</i> .....	84
9.2.21. <i>hinneh</i> .....	84
9.2.22. <i>w-</i> .....	84
9.2.23. <i>wn</i> .....	85
9.2.24. <i>w'th</i> .....	85
9.2.25. <i>-y</i> ("enclitic") .....	85
9.2.26. <i>y'n</i> .....	85
9.2.27. <i>hay/hê</i> .....	85
9.2.28. <i>k-</i> (conjunction) .....	85
9.2.29. <i>k-</i> (preposition).....	86
9.2.30. <i>ken</i> .....	86
9.2.31. <i>l-</i> ("asseverative").....	86
9.2.32. <i>l-</i> ("negative").....	86
9.2.33. <i>l-</i> ("preposition").....	86
9.2.34. <i>l-</i> ("vocative").....	87
9.2.35. <i>lmh</i> ("lest") .....	87
9.2.36. <i>lm'n</i> .....	87
9.2.37. <i>lpny</i> .....	87
9.2.38. <i>-m</i> ("enclitic") .....	87
9.2.39. <i>mn</i> .....	88
9.2.40. <i>'d</i> .....	88
9.2.41. <i>p-</i> .....	88
9.2.42. <i>raq</i> .....	88
10. VERB: G-STEM SUFFIX AND PREFIX INDICATIVE.....	89
10.1. Ugaritic .....	89
10.2. Hebrew.....	90
10.2.1. General Studies/Tense and Aspect.....	90
10.2.2. <i>Qatala</i> .....	94
10.2.2.1. <i>Qatala</i> forms .....	95
10.2.3. <i>Yaqtul/Yaqtulu/*Yeqattal</i> .....	95
10.2.3.1. "Paragogic" forms.....	96

TABLE OF CONTENTS

10.2.3.2. <i>Yaqtul</i> forms.....	96
10.2.4. <i>Waw</i> -consecutive.....	97
10.2.4.1. Forms of the <i>waw</i> -consecutive.....	99
10.2.5. Barth-Ginsberg's Law.....	99
10.2.6. Vowel Classes.....	100
10.2.7. <i>G</i> -stem passive ( <i>Qal</i> passive).....	100
11. VERB: <i>G</i> -STEM VOLITIVE (COHORTATIVE, IMPERATIVE, JUSSIVE).....	101
11.1. Cohortative, Imperative, Jussive, Energic.....	101
11.2. "Energic" Nun.....	102
11.3. <i>-na</i> ' particle.....	102
12. VERB: <i>G</i> -STEM PARTICIPLE AND INFINITIVE.....	103
12.1. Participle.....	103
12.2. Infinitive.....	104
12.3. <i>G</i> -Passive Participles: * <i>qatul</i> /* <i>qut(t)al</i> (?).....	105
13. VERB: DERIVED STEMS.....	107
13.1. Ugaritic.....	107
13.1.1. General Works.....	107
13.1.2. <i>Gt</i> -stem.....	107
13.1.3. <i>N</i> -stem.....	107
13.1.4. <i>D</i> -stem.....	107
13.1.5. <i>Dt</i> -stem.....	107
13.1.6. <i>C</i> -stem ( <i>Shaphel</i> / <i>Aphel</i> ?).....	107
13.2. Hebrew.....	107
13.2.1. General Works.....	107
13.2.2. <i>Gt</i> -stem (- <i>t</i> of <i>Qal</i> ).....	108
13.2.3. <i>N</i> -stem ( <i>Niphal</i> ).....	108
13.2.4. <i>D</i> -stem ( <i>Piel</i> and <i>Pual</i> ).....	108
13.2.5. <i>Dt/tD</i> -stems ( <i>Hithpael</i> ).....	109
13.2.6. <i>C</i> -stem ( <i>Hiphel</i> and <i>Hophal</i> / <i>Shaphel</i> ?).....	109
14. VERB: IRREGULAR ("WEAK") ROOTS.....	111
14.1. General Works.....	111
14.1.1. Ugaritic.....	111
14.1.2. Hebrew.....	111
14.2. Weak Roots.....	111
14.2.1. First '.....	111
14.2.2. First <i>w/y/h</i> .....	111
14.2.3. First <i>y/n</i> .....	111
14.2.4. First <i>n</i> .....	112

TABLE OF CONTENTS

14.2.5. Middle 'w/y/h	112
14.2.6. Final ' .....	112
14.2.7. Final w/y .....	112
14.2.8. Middle = Final (Geminates) .....	112
14.2.9. Quadrilaterals .....	112
14.3. Specific Roots.....	112
14.3.1. *'rk .....	112
14.3.2. *gbh .....	113
14.3.3. *hlk .....	113
14.3.4. *hyh .....	113
14.3.5. *hyy/*hwy .....	113
14.3.6. *hll .....	113
14.3.7. *yr' .....	113
14.3.8. *lqh.....	113
14.3.9. *'mq.....	113
14.3.10. *qwm .....	113
14.3.11. *qsr .....	114
14.3.12. *sbb.....	114
14.3.13. *swb .....	114
14.4. Roots: Patterning and the Issue of Biconsonantalism .....	114
15. SYNTAX AND TEXT-LINGUISTICS .....	116
15.1. Supra-Clause Structure: Text Linguistics/Discourse Analysis.....	116
15.2. Complex Clauses and Traditional Syntax .....	118
15.2.1. Standard Works .....	118
15.2.2. Complex Clauses .....	119
15.2.3. Subordinate/Relative Clauses .....	120
15.2.4. Casus Pendens/Cleft Sentences.....	120
15.2.5. Verbal Sequences.....	120
15.2.6. Rhetorical Questions.....	121
15.3. Clauses.....	121
15.3.1. Verbal Clauses .....	121
15.3.2. Nominal Clauses.....	121
15.3.3. Word Order .....	122
15.4. Inner-Clause Features.....	124
15.4.1. Verb Complementation .....	124
15.4.2. Agreement.....	124
15.4.3. Pronominal Syntax .....	124
15.4.4. Apposition.....	124
15.4.5. Co-ordinate Subjects.....	125
15.4.6. Co-ordinate Objects.....	125



TABLE OF CONTENTS

15.4.7. Superlatives .....	125
16. WORDS: LEXICOGRAPHY, SEMANTICS, LOANWORDS AND PROPER NAMES .....	126
16.1. Lexicography.....	126
16.2.1. Ugaritic.....	126
16.2.2. Hebrew .....	126
16.1.2.1. Bibliography.....	126
16.1.2.2. Studies .....	126
16.2. Semantics and Word-Fields .....	129
16.2.1. General Studies .....	129
16.2.2. Specific Studies .....	131
16.3. Loanwords .....	132
16.3.1. Ugaritic.....	132
16.3.2. Hebrew .....	132
16.3.2.1. General Works.....	132
16.3.2.2. Akkadian .....	132
16.3.2.3. Aramaic.....	132
16.3.2.4. Egyptian .....	133
16.3.2.5. Indo-European/Hittite.....	133
16.4. West Semitic Proper Names .....	134
16.4.1. General .....	134
16.4.2. Ebla.....	134
16.4.3. Amorite.....	134
16.4.4. Ugaritic.....	134
16.4.5. Emar .....	135
16.4.6. Hebrew Names and the Bible .....	135
16.4.7. First-Millennium Extra-Biblical Hebrew Names.....	135

## INTRODUCTION

### Purpose

At present, a beginning course on Ugaritic might use either D. Sivan, *A Grammar of the Ugaritic Language* (HdO 1/28; Leiden: Brill, 1997), J. L. Cunchillos and J. A. Zamora, *Gramática Ugarítica Elemental* (Madrid: Ediciones Clásicas, 1995), or J. Tropper, *Ugaritisch. Kurzgefasste Grammatik mit Übungstexten und Glossar* (Elementa Linguarum Orientis 1; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 2002). These books will be joined shortly by Joel H. Hunt and William M. Schniedewind's work, *A Primer for Ugarit: Language, Culture and Literature* (in preparation), which will be particularly suitable for beginning students. J. Tropper's *Ugaritische Grammatik* (AOAT 273; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 2000) is a research grammar appropriate for advanced courses and research. For an advanced course on Biblical Hebrew, one might consult N. Waldman's reference work, *The Recent Study of Hebrew: A Survey of the Literature with Selected Bibliography* (Bibliographica Judaica 10; Cincinnati: Hebrew Union College Press; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1989). Readers will find good bibliography (as well as direction) in B. Waltke and M. P. O'Connor's study, *An Introduction to Biblical Hebrew Syntax* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1990). Building on these works and others, this work of mine is offered as a resource for the study of Ugaritic grammar and the grammar of Biblical Hebrew. Although such a bibliography may appear tedious, scholars cannot afford to work in a bibliographical vacuum. The linguist E. H. Sturtevant made this point over five decades ago when he wrote that "a writer who neglects the work of his predecessors and contemporaries is wasting his time and the time of his readers."<sup>1</sup>

I have had misgivings about compiling a bibliography on Ugaritic grammar with bibliography of Biblical Hebrew grammar. After all, Ugaritic is not the only West Semitic source to provide important information for the background of Hebrew (especially "archaic Hebrew" and "classical Hebrew"). Indeed, readers will note from the organization of section one that Ugaritic and Hebrew are preceded by -- and therefore located bibliographically within -- their larger context of general linguistics and Semitics. This bibliography generally reflects the overall weight given to Ugaritic and Biblical Hebrew over and against other West Semitic material; these, too, are included but to a lesser degree. Missing from the listings for the West Semitic corpora is Aramaic, which deserves a treatment in its own right; readers may turn to J. A. Fitzmyer and S. A. Kaufman, ed., *An Aramaic Bibliography, Part I: Old, Official, and Biblical Aramaic* (Baltimore: Johns Hopkins, 1992).

The weight given to Ugaritic and Biblical Hebrew may be justified based on the relative distribution of texts that currently survive in the West Semitic languages of the second and first millennia. For continuous texts, Ugaritic and Hebrew clearly enjoy a disproportionately superior place among the attested corpora. Readers may find it nonetheless misleading to juxtapose Ugaritic and Hebrew material in parallel sections, as if to suggest that Ugaritic is a direct antecedent to Hebrew. In order to be clear on this point, I would refer to the balanced view expressed by Anson Rainey over thirty years ago:

Ugaritic is *not* Hebrew; it is not an older stage of Hebrew; it must even be differentiated from the dialect(s) reflected in the Amarna glosses. Its closest relative is undoubtedly Phoenician; but there are marked differences between them. One might agree that Ugaritic is a North-West Semitic language, evidently standing alongside Phoenician, Hebrew, Moabite and the Amarna glosses over against Aramaic.<sup>2</sup>

As this statement suggests, Ugaritic and Hebrew belong to a larger group within the West Semitic languages. As the Ugaritic and Hebrew texts comprise the two largest corpora within this group, comparison of their grammatical features has often proved illuminating despite considerable differences between the two languages. A word about the listing for Hebrew: delineating the boundaries of what constitutes bibliography pertinent to the historical development of biblical Hebrew, or "Hebrew historical grammar," is not always obvious, and what I have provided perhaps tends toward the more inclusive end of the spectrum (with the exceptions of introductory grammars and dictionaries, which are not included here).

In order to make this bibliography more "user friendly," I have presented it in the order of topics found in a grammar. The order here is largely traditional (with the customary division of phonology, morphology and syntax), although since the

---

<sup>1</sup> Sturtevant, *An Introduction to Linguistic Science* (New Haven/London: Yale, 1947) 2 (cited by A. Hurvitz, "The Relevance of Biblical Hebrew Linguistics for the Historical Study of Ancient Israel," *Proceedings of the Twelfth World Congress of Jewish Studies. Division A: The Bible and Its World* [Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1999] 24\* n. 6).

<sup>2</sup> Rainey, "Observations on Ugaritic Grammar," *UF* 3 (1971) 153 (Rainey's italics).

1960s linguists have paid a great deal of attention to the interface between these levels of grammar.<sup>3</sup> In section 15, the organization for syntax gives precedence of text linguistics before the syntax of clauses and their subunits, reflecting the current view that the sentence does not constitute the largest unit of grammatical analysis.<sup>4</sup> One might go further and present syntax as theoretically prior to, and the context for, situating morphology, and, by extension, phonology as well; however, the traditional order of grammars is retained here for the sense of familiarity that it affords readers.

I have included bibliography for the alphabet (under section 2), although properly speaking the alphabet is not a grammatical topic but a matter of the graphic representation of languages.<sup>5</sup> However, the alphabet's historical importance for the study of West Semitic languages dictates its inclusion here. I have included some entries for Hebrew phonology or morphology with little or no mention of Ugaritic, in part to be more inclusive in these areas and in part to promote such work in the study of Ugaritic. Also included are entries for the syntax of particles (under 9.2) and for the verb (under 10.2.1) as well as some select individual verbal roots (under 14.11 and following). The bibliography in section 16 includes both basic and illustrative entries in the areas of lexicography, loanwords and semantics as well as personal names, but listings for dictionaries and lexica for Biblical Hebrew have not been included.<sup>6</sup> As this discussion and the many entries in 1.1.1 and 1.1.2 illustrate (not to mention specific references in many other sections), the study of ancient Hebrew has benefited from the application of modern linguistics more than Ugaritic. The borders between some areas of grammar and other subjects are not always simple to delineate. For example, some bibliography for grammatical aspects of Hebrew poetry are included (word-order and semantics), but other aspects of Hebrew poetry are not. Some entries are listed more than once when they pertain to multiple grammatical topics. Standard abbreviations have been used (see the list in the final section of this introduction); these are found also in *Ugarit-Forschungen* and *Journal of Biblical Literature*.

The bibliography is not entirely consistent. On the one hand, it is not entirely inclusive of references in the twentieth century. On the other hand, it extends beyond 2000 for a number of major bibliographical items. Moreover, some of terms or words in foreign language fonts as well as some diacritical marks have not come through. I trust that the contexts where these terms or words appear will indicate what foreign words (mostly in Hebrew) they refer to. For words spelled in Hebrew I have substituted English spellings in square brackets. As a result of working on this project at different times, I have produced other inconsistencies of format as well. I hope to correct these flaws in future revisions; in the meantime, I hope this bibliography will nonetheless serve the field.

### Origins and Acknowledgments

This bibliography originated in the early 1980s during my studies at Yale University. In the summer of 1981, Marvin Pope hired me to produce a general bibliography regarding Ugaritic mythological texts. The following year Robert R. Wilson put into my hands a basic bibliography for a reading course on Hebrew historical grammar that he had inherited from his own

---

<sup>3</sup> For example, see E. Benveniste, "Les niveaux de l'analyse linguistique," *Proceedings of the Ninth International Congress of Linguists, Cambridge, Mass., August 27-21, 1962* (ed. H. G. Lunt; *Janua Linguarum, series maior XII*; London/The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1964) 266-75, with responses on 275-93; and J. Kurylowicz, "The Notion of Morpho(pho)neme," *Directions for Historical Linguistics: A Symposium* (ed. W. P. Lehmann and Y. Malkiel; Austin/London: University of Texas, 1968) 65-81.

<sup>4</sup> See the response of K. Pike to E. Benveniste, "Les niveaux de l'analyse linguistique," *Proceedings of the Ninth International Congress of Linguists, Cambridge, Mass., August 27-21, 1962* (ed. H. G. Lunt; *Janua Linguarum, series maior XII*; London/The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1964) 266-75, on p. 283. See more recently J. Joosten, "The Indicative System of the Biblical Hebrew Verb and Its Literary Exploitation," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; *Biblical Interpretation Series 29*; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 54; M. O'Connor, "Discourse Linguistics and the Study of Biblical Hebrew," *Congress Volume: Basel 2001* (ed. A. Lemaire; *VTSup 92*; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2002) 26.

<sup>5</sup> See the response of J. Lee to J. V. Walsh, "Linguistic Factors in the Evolution of the Alphabet," *Proceedings of the Ninth International Congress of Linguists, Cambridge, Mass., August 27-29, 1962* (ed. H. G. Lunt; *Janua Linguarum, series maior XII*; London/The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1964) 519-20.

<sup>6</sup> For recent discussions, see M. O'Connor, "Semitic Lexicography: European Dictionaries of Biblical Hebrew in the Twentieth Century," *IOS 20* (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 173-212; and G. J. Van Steenberg, "Hebrew Lexicography and Worldview: A Survey of Some Lexicons," *JSem 12/2* (2003) 268-313.

## INTRODUCTION

teacher at Yale, S. Dean McBride. Professor Wilson's bibliography as well as the bibliographical learning gained under Professor Pope were useful later for courses that I offered. I have also found it useful to maintain the bibliography as a resource for my own research and for course readings. A couple of years ago I made this bibliography available to interested scholars and students in the form of xerox copies. At that time, it was suggested to me that this bibliography should be published. Despite the flaws of this edition and despite some misgivings, I have decided to proceed with this web-version so that the bibliography can be made more widely available.

I am indebted in particular to the students who went through courses with me. The bibliography was advanced through the labors of the interlibrary office of Drexel Library of Saint Joseph's University. I am grateful also to the Simor Bible Bibliographical Computer Service, which provided me with a printout of its listings for Ugarit and Ugaritic. A number of colleagues kindly provided help with references: Professors S. A. Fassberg, J. Huehnergard, T. Muraoka, F. H. Polak, G. A. Rendsburg and G. Rubio. John Huehnergard generously shared his bibliography with me. I thank Charles E. Jones, Research Archivist and Bibliographer, and Thomas G. Urban, Senior Editor, both of the Oriental Institute, for their time and energy in preparing this work for the web.

### STANDARD ABBREVIATIONS

AAL	<i>Afro-Asiatic Linguistics</i>
AB	Anchor Bible
ABD	<i>Anchor Bible Dictionary</i> (ed. D. N. Freedman; six vols.; Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1992)
<i>AbrN</i>	<i>Abr-Nahrain</i>
<i>AcOr</i>	<i>Acta Orientalia</i>
<i>AfO</i>	<i>Archiv für Orientforschung</i>
AION	<i>Annali dell'istituto orientale di Napoli</i>
AJBA	<i>Australian Journal of Biblical Archaeology</i>
AJSL	<i>American Journal of Semitic Languages and Literatures</i> (now <i>JNES</i> )
ALASP	Abhandlungen zur Literatur Alt-Syrien-Palästinas und Mesopotamiens
AnBib	Analecta Biblica
AnOr	Analecta Orientalis
ANET	<i>Ancient Near Eastern Texts Relating to the Old Testament</i> (ed. J. B. Pritchard; third ed.; Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1969).
AO	<i>Aula Orientalis</i>
AOAT	Alter Orient und Altes Testament
AOS	American Oriental Society
<i>ArO</i>	<i>Archiv orientální</i>
AS	Assyriological Studies
ATSAT	Arbeiten zu Text und Sprache im Alten Testament
AUSS	<i>Andrews University Seminary Studies</i>
BA	<i>Biblical Archaeologist</i> (now <i>Near Eastern Archaeology</i> )
BASOR	<i>Bulletin of the American Schools of Oriental Research</i>
<i>BeO</i>	<i>Bibbia e oriente</i>
<i>Bib</i>	<i>Biblica</i>
BibetOr	Biblica et orientalia
<i>BJPES</i>	<i>Bulletin of the Jewish Palestine Exploration Society</i>
BN	<i>Biblische Notizen</i>
BO	<i>Bibliotheca Orientalis</i>
BR	<i>Biblical Research</i>
BSOAS	<i>Bulletin of the School of Oriental and African Studies</i>
BZ	<i>Biblische Zeitschrift</i>
BZAW	Beiheft zur ZAW
CahRB	Cahiers de la Revue biblique
CAT	M. Dietrich, O. Loretz and J. Sanmartín, ed. <i>The Cuneiform Alphabetic Texts from Ugarit, Ras Ibn Hani and Other Places (KTU: second enlarged edition)</i> (ALASP 8; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1997)
CBQ	<i>Catholic Biblical Quarterly</i>
CBQ	Catholic Biblical Quarterly Monograph Series

STANDARD ABBREVIATIONS

ConBOT	Coniectanea biblica, Old Testament
CRAIBL	<i>Comptes rendus de l'Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres</i>
CR:BS	<i>Currents in Research: Biblical Studies</i>
CTA	A. Herdner, <i>Corpus des tablettes en cunéiforms alphabétiques découvertes à Ras Shamra-Ugarit de 1929 à 1939</i> (MRS 10; Paris: Imprimerie Nationale/Geuthner, 1963)
Did	<i>Didaskalia</i>
EncJud	<i>Encyclopedia Judaica</i> (Jerusalem: Keter, 1971)
ErIs	<i>Eretz Israel</i>
ETL	<i>Ephemerides theologicae Lovaniensis</i>
FAT	Forschungen zum Alten Testament
FRLANT	Forschungen zur Religion und Literatur des Alten und Neuen Testaments
GLECS	<i>Comptes rendus du Groupe Linguistique d'Études Chamito-Sémitiques</i>
HAR	<i>Hebrew Annual Review</i>
HdO	Handbuch der Orientalistik
HS	<i>Hebrew Studies</i>
HSM	Harvard Semitic Monograph
HSS	Harvard Semitic Studies
HTR	<i>Harvard Theological Review</i>
HUCA	<i>Hebrew Union College Annual</i>
IDBS	<i>Interpreter's Dictionary of the Bible, Supplementary Volume</i> (ed. K. Crim et al.; Nashville, TN: Abingdon, 1976)
IEJ	<i>Israel Exploration Journal</i>
IOS	<i>Israel Oriental Studies</i>
JA	<i>Journal asiatique</i>
JANES	<i>Journal of the Ancient Near East Society of Columbia University</i>
JAOS	<i>Journal of the American Oriental Society</i>
JBL	<i>Journal of Biblical Literature</i>
JBLMS	Journal of Biblical Literature Monograph Series
JBQ	<i>Jewish Bible Quarterly</i>
JCS	<i>Journal of Cuneiform Studies</i>
JEA	<i>Journal of Egyptian Archaeology</i>
JEOL	<i>Jaarbericht van het Vooraziatisch-Egyptisch Gezelschap (Genootschap) &lt;&lt;Ex Oriente Lux&gt;&gt;</i>
JETS	<i>Journal of the Evangelical Theological Society</i>
JJS	<i>Journal of Jewish Studies</i>
JNES	<i>Journal of Near Eastern Studies</i> (formerly <i>AJSL</i> )
JNSWL	<i>Journal of Northwest Semitic Languages</i>
JPOS	<i>Journal of the Palestine Oriental Society</i>
JQR	<i>Jewish Quarterly Review</i>
JRAS	<i>Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society</i>
JSem	<i>Journal for Semitics/Tydskrif vir Semitistiek</i>

STANDARD ABBREVIATIONS

<i>JSJ</i>	<i>Journal for the Study of Judaism in the Persian, Hellenistic and Roman Periods</i>
<i>JSOT</i>	<i>Journal for the Study of the Old Testament</i>
JSOTSup	Journal for the Study of the Old Testament, Supplement Series
<i>JSS</i>	<i>Journal of Semitic Studies</i>
<i>JTS</i>	<i>Journal of Theological Studies</i>
KTU	M. Dietrich, O. Loretz and J. Sanmartín, <i>Die keilalphabetischen Texte aus Ugarit: Einschliesslich der keilalphabetischen Texte ausserhalb Ugarits. Teil 1. Transkription</i> (AOAT 24/1; Kevelaer: Verlag Butzon & Bercker; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1976; second edition, 1997 = CAT, above)
LAPO	Littératures anciennnes du Proche-Orient
<i>Lesh</i>	<i>Leshonenu</i>
<i>MARI</i>	<i>Mari: Annales des recherches interdisciplinaires</i>
<i>MDOG</i>	<i>Mitteilungen der Deutschen Orient-Gesellschaft</i>
<i>MGWJ</i>	<i>Monatsschrift für Geschichte und Wissenschaft des Judentums</i>
MRS	Mission de Ras Shamra
<i>NEA</i>	<i>Near Eastern Archaeology</i> (formerly <i>Biblical Archaeologist</i> )
<i>NUS</i>	<i>Newsletter for Ugaritic Studies</i>
OBO	Orbis biblicus et orientalis
OLA	Orientalia Lovaniensia Analecta
<i>OLP</i>	<i>Orientalia Lovaniensia Periodica</i>
<i>OLZ</i>	<i>Orientalistische Literaturzeitung</i>
<i>Or</i>	<i>Orientalia</i>
<i>OrAnt</i>	<i>Oriens Antiquus</i>
<i>OrSu</i>	<i>Orientalia Suecana</i>
<i>OTS</i>	<i>Oudtestamentische Studiën</i>
<i>PEQ</i>	<i>Palestine Exploration Quarterly</i>
PRU	Palais royal d'Ugarit
<i>RA</i>	<i>Revue assyriologie et d'archéologie orientale</i>
<i>RB</i>	<i>Revue biblique</i>
<i>RdQ</i>	<i>Revue de Qumran</i>
RIH	Ras ibn Hani (excavation number)
<i>RivB</i>	<i>Rivista biblica</i>
RS	Ras Shamra (excavation number)
RSO	Ras Shamra - Ougarit
SBLDS	Society of Biblical Literature Dissertation Series
SBLMS	Society of Biblical Literature Monograph Series
SBLSBS	Society of Biblical Literature Sources for Biblical Study
SBLWAW	Society of Biblical Literature Writings from the Ancient World
<i>Sef</i>	<i>Sefarad</i>
<i>SEL</i>	<i>Studi epigrafici e linguistici sul Vicino Oriente Antico</i>
<i>Sem</i>	<i>Semitica</i>

## STANDARD ABBREVIATIONS

<i>SJOT</i>	<i>Scandinavian Journal of the Old Testament</i>
SSN	Studia Semitica Neerlandica
STDJ	Studies on the Texts of the Desert of Judah
TA	<i>Tel Aviv</i>
TZ	<i>Theologische Zeitschrift</i>
UBL	Ugaritische-Biblische Literatur
UF	<i>Ugarit-Forschungen</i>
UT	C. H. Gordon, <i>Ugaritic Textbook</i> (AnOr 38; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1965; fourth ed., 1998)
VT	<i>Vetus Testamentum</i>
VTSup	Vetus Testamentum Supplements
WMANT	Wissenschaftliche Monographien zum Alten und Neuen Testaments
WO	<i>Welt des Orients</i>
WZKM	<i>Wiener Zeitschrift für die Kunde des Morgenlandes</i>
ZA	<i>Zeitschrift für Assyriologie</i>
ZAH	<i>Zeitschrift für Althebraistik</i>
ZAW	<i>Zeitschrift für die alttestamentliche Wissenschaft</i>
ZDMG	<i>Zeitschrift der Deutschen Morgenländischen Gesellschaft</i>
ZDPV	<i>Zeitschrift des Deutschen Palästina-Vereins</i>



## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

### 1.1.1. General and Historical Linguistics (selection)<sup>7</sup>

- Akmajian, A., R. A. Demers, and R. M. Harnish, *Linguistics: An Introduction to Language and Communication* (sec. ed.; Cambridge: MIT, 1984).
- Anttila, R., *An Introduction to Historical and Comparative Linguistics* (New York/London, MacMillan, 1972; sec. ed; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: Benjamins, 1989).
- Arlotto, A., *Introduction to Historical Linguistics* (New York: Houghton Mifflin, 1972; reprinted, Washington: American University, 1981).
- Bache, C., "Aspect and Aktionsart: Toward a Semantic Distinction," *Journal of Linguistics* 18 (1982) 57-72.
- Bache, C., *The Study of Aspect, Tense and Action: Towards a Theory of the Semantics of Grammatical Categories* (Frankfurt a. M.: Lang, 1995).
- Baldi, P., ed., *Language Change and Linguistic Reconstruction* (Berlin/New York: Mouton de Gruyter, 1990).
- Benveniste, E., "Les niveaux de l'analyse linguistique," *Proceedings of the Ninth International Congress of Linguists, Cambridge, Mass., August 27-21, 1962* (ed. H. G. Lunt; Janua Linguarum, series maior XII; London/The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1964) 266-75.
- Benveniste, E., "Mutations of Linguistic Categories," *Directions for Historical Linguistics: A Symposium* (ed. W. P. Lehmann and Y. Malkiel; Austin/London: University of Texas, 1968) 83-93.
- Bloomfield, L., *Language* (New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1933).
- Boretzky, N., *Einführung in die historische Linguistik* (Hamburg: Rowohlt, 1977).
- Bynon, T., *Historical Linguistics* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1977).
- Campbell, L., *Historical Linguistics: An Introduction* (Edinburgh: Edinburgh University, 1998; Cambridge, MIT Press, 1999).
- Catford, J. C., *A Practical Introduction to Phonetics* (Oxford: Oxford University, 1988).
- Chambers, J. K., and P. Trudgill, *Dialectology* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1980).
- Comrie, B., *Aspect* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1976).
- Comrie, B., *Tense* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1985).
- Comrie, B., *Language Universals and Linguistic Typology* (sec. ed.; Chicago: University of Chicago, 1989).
- Corbett, G., *Gender* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1991).
- Croft, W., *Typology and Universals* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1990).
- Crowley, T., *An Introduction to Historical Linguistics* (Oxford: Oxford University, 1992).
- Cruttenden, Alan, I., *Intonation* (sec. ed.; Cambridge Textbooks in Linguistics; Cambridge/New York/Melbourne: Cambridge University Press, 1997).
- Crystal, D., *A First Dictionary of Linguistics and Phonetics* (Boulder, CO: Westview, 1980).
- Dinneen, F. P., *An Introduction to General Linguistics* (Washington: Georgetown University, 1967).
- Dixon, R. M. W., *Ergativity* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1994).
- Fox, A., *Linguistic Reconstruction: An Introduction to Theory and Method* (Oxford: Oxford University, 1995).
- Francis, W. N., *Dialectology: An Introduction* (London/New York: Longman, 1983).
- Fremantle, A., ed., *A Primer of Linguistics* (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1974).

---

<sup>7</sup> Most of the main topics in linguistics have been covered in the series, Cambridge Textbooks in Linguistics, published by Cambridge University Press. Many of these volumes are listed below in this section.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Garman, M., *Psycholinguistics* (Cambridge Textbooks in Linguistics; Cambridge/New York/Melbourne/Madrid/Cape Town: Cambridge University, 1990).
- Gleason, H. A., *An Introduction to Descriptive Linguistics* (sec. ed.; New York: Holt, Rinehart, and Winston, 1961).
- Gleason, H. A., Jr., *An Introduction to Descriptive Linguistics* (rev. ed.; New York: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1961).
- Goldsmith, J. A., *Autosegmental and Metrical Phonology* (Oxford: Blackwell, 1990).
- Goyvaerts, D. L., *Present-Day Historical and Comparative Linguistics. I: General Background, Phonological Change* (Ghent/Antwerp: E. Story Scientia, 1975).
- Haas, M. R., *The Prehistory of Languages* (Janua Linguarum, series minor 57; The Hague/ Paris: Mouton, 1969).
- Harris, A. C., and L. Campbell, *Historical Syntax in Cross-Linguistic Perspective* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1995).
- Hetzron, R., "The Shape of a Rule and Diachrony," *BSOAS* 35 (1972) 451-75.
- Hetzron, R., "Two Principles of Genetic Reconstruction," *Lingua* 38 (1976) 89-108.
- Hock, H. H., *Principles of Historical Linguistics* (Berlin/New York: Mouton/de Gruyter, 1986; sec. revised and updated ed., 1991).
- Hock, H. H., and B. D. Joseph, *Language History, Language Change, and Language Relationship: An Introduction to Historical and Comparative Linguistics* (sec. ed.; Berlin: Mouton/de Gruyter, 1991).
- Hockett, C. F., *A Course in Modern Linguistics* (New York: Macmillan, 1958).
- Hoeningwald, H., *Language Change and Linguistic Reconstruction* (Chicago: University of Chicago, 1960).
- Hoeningwald, H., and L. Wiener, eds., *Biological Metaphor and Cladistic Classification* (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania, 1987).
- Hogg, R., and C. B. McCully, *Metrical Phonology: A Coursebook* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1987).
- Hopper, P. J., and E. C. Traugott, *Grammaticalization* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1993).
- Jeffers, R. J., and I. Lehiste, *Principles and Methods for Historical Linguistics* (Cambridge: MIT, 1979).
- Jusczyk, Peter, *The Discovery of Spoken Language* (Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 1997).
- Kenstowicz, M., *Phonology in Generative Grammar* (Oxford: Blackwell, 1994).
- King, R. D., *Historical Linguistics and Generative Grammar* (Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice Hall, 1969).
- Kurylowicz, J., "La nature des procès dîtes <analogiques>," *Acta Linguistica* 5 (1945-49) 121-38.
- Kurylowicz, J., "The Notion of Morpho(pho)neme," *Directions for Historical Linguistics: A Symposium* (ed. W. P. Lehmann and Y. Malkiel; Austin/London: University of Texas, 1968) 65-81.
- Labov, William (ed.), *Locating Language in Time and Space* (New York: Academic Press, 1980).
- Labov, William, *Principles of Linguistic Change: Internal Factors* (Oxford: Blackwell, 1994).
- Lass, R., *On Explaining Language Change* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1980).
- Lass, R., *Phonology: An Introduction to Basic Concepts* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1984).
- Lehiste, I., *Lectures on Language Contact* (Cambridge: MIT, 1988).
- Lehmann, W. P., *Historical Linguistics: an Introduction* (third ed.; London: Routledge, 1992).
- Lehmann, W. P., "Saussure's Dichotomy between Descriptive and Historical Linguistics," *Directions for Historical Linguistics: A Symposium* (ed. W. P. Lehmann and Y. Malkiel; Austin/London: University of Texas, 1968) 3-20.
- Levinson, Stephen C., *Pragmatics* (Cambridge Textbooks in Linguistics; Cambridge/Melbourne/New York/Melbourne/Madrid: Cambridge University, 1983).
- Lunt, H. G., ed., *Proceedings of the Ninth International Congress of Linguists, Cambridge, Mass., August 27-21, 1962* (Janua Linguarum, series maior XII; London/The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1964).
- Lyons, J., *Introduction to Theoretical Linguistics* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1969).
- Lyons, J., *Language and Linguistics: An Introduction* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1981).

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Malkiel, Y., "The Inflectional Paradigm as an Occasional Determinant of Sound Change," *Directions for Historical Linguistics: A Symposium* (ed. W. P. Lehmann and Y. Malkiel; Austin/London: University of Texas, 1968) 21-64.
- Matthews, P.H., *Morphology* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1974).
- Matthews, P.H., *Syntax* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1981).
- McMahon, A. M. S., *Understanding Language Change* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1994).
- Meillet, A., *Linguistique historique et linguistique générale* (two vols.; Paris: Champion, 1921).
- Meillet, A., *The Comparative Method in Historical Linguistics* (Paris: Champion, 1967). Translation of *La méthode comparative en linguistique historique* (Oslo: Aschehoug, 1925).
- Nichols, J., *Linguistic Diversity in Space and Time* (Chicago: University of Chicago, 1992).
- Paul, H., *Prinzipien der Sprachgeschichte* (1880; ninth ed.; Tübingen: Niemeyer, 1975).
- Pedersen, H., *The Discovery of Language: Linguistic Science in the Nineteenth Century* (Bloomington: Indiana University, 1967). Translation of *Sprogvidenskaben i det Nittende Aarhundrede: Metoder og Resultater* (Copenhagen: Gyldendalske, 1924).
- Petyt, K. M., *The Study of Dialect. An Introduction to Dialectology* (London: Deutsch, 1980).
- Sapir, E., *Language* (New York: Harcourt, Brace, and World, 1921).
- Sampson, Geoffrey, *Schools of Linguistics* (Stanford, CA: Stanford University, 1980).
- Saussure, Ferdinand de, *Course in General Linguistics* (New York: Philosophical Library; New York: McGraw-Hill Paperback, 1966). Translation of *Cours de linguistique générale* (1915).
- Sebeok, T. A., ed., "Part One: Western Tradition," *Current Trends in Linguistics. Volume 13. Historiography of Linguistics* (vol. 1; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1975).
- Shopen, T., ed., *Language Typology and Syntactic Description* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1985).
- Spencer, A., *Morphological Theory* (Oxford: Blackwell, 1991).
- Thomason, S. G., and T. Kaufman, *Language Contact, Creolization, and Genetic Linguistics* (Berkeley: University of California, 1988).
- Trudgill, P., *On Dialect: Social and Geographical Perspectives* (New York: New York University, 1983).
- Wardhaugh, R., *An Introduction to Sociolinguistics* (third ed.; Oxford: Basil Blackwell, 1998).
- Weinreich, U., *Languages in Contact: Findings and Problems* (The Hague: Mouton, 1953).
- Weinreich, U., W. Labov and M. I. Herzog, "Empirical Foundations for a Theory of Language Change," *Directions for Historical Linguistics: A Symposium* (ed. W. P. Lehmann and Y. Malkiel; Austin/London: University of Texas, 1968) 95-195.

### 1.1.2. Afroasiatic and Semitic Languages (selection)<sup>8</sup>

- Albright, W.F. and T. O. Lambdin, "The Evidence of Language," *The Cambridge Ancient History*, (third ed.; Volume I/1, chapter 4; Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1970) 122-55.
- Baasten, M. F. J., "A Note on the History of 'Semitic'," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 57-71.
- Barth, J., *Die Nominalbildung in den semitischen Sprachen* (sec. ed.; Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1894).
- Barth, J., *Die Pronominalbildung in den semitischen Sprachen* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1913).

---

<sup>8</sup> For further bibliography, see E. Lipinski, *Semitic Languages: Outline of a Comparative Grammar* (OLA 80; Leuven: Uitgeverij Peeters en Departement Oosterse Studies, 1997) 593-637.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Barth, J., *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907-11; reprint, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972).
- Baumstark, A., C. Brockelmann, et al., "Semitisk," in *Der nahe und mittlere Osten* (ed. B. Spuler; HdO I/3; Leiden/Köln: Brill, 1964).
- Bennett, P. R., *Comparative Semitic Linguistics: A Manual* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998). Review: S. Izre'el, *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 521-25.
- Bergsträsser, G. *Einführung in die semitischen Sprachen* (Munich: Max Hueber, 1928; reprinted 1975). Translated with notes, bibliography and an appendix on the scripts by P. T. Daniels as *Introduction to the Semitic Languages: Text Specimens and Grammatical Sketches* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1983).
- Blau, J., *On Pseudo-Corrections in Some Semitic Languages* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1970).
- Blau, J., *An Adverbial Construction in Hebrew and Arabic: Sentence Adverbials in Frontal Position Separated from the Rest of the Sentence* (Proceedings of the Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities VI/1; Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1977).<sup>9</sup>
- Bomhard, A. R., "The Reconstruction of the Proto-Semitic Consonant System," *Fucus: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 113-40.
- Bravmann, M. M., *Studies in Semitic Philology* (Leiden: Brill, 1977).
- Brockelmann, C., *Grundriss der vergleichenden Grammatik der semitischen Sprachen* (two vols.; Berlin, 1908-1913; reprinted, Hildesheim: Georg Olms, 1961).
- Bynon, J., ed., *Current Progress in Afro-Asiatic Linguistics: Papers of the Third International Hamito-Semitic Congress* (Amsterdam/Philadelphia: Benjamins, 1984).
- Bynon, J. and T., ed., *Hamito-Semitic: Proceedings of a Colloquium held by the Historical Section of the Linguistics Association (Great Britain) at the School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, on the 18th, 19th and 20th of March 1970* (The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1975).
- Caquot, A. and D. Cohen, *Actes du premier congrès internationale de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris, 16-19 juillet 1969* (The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974).
- Chomsky, N., *Morphophonemics of Modern Hebrew* (Outstanding Dissertations in Linguistics, 12; New York/London: Garland, 1975). Revision of author's MA thesis, University of Pennsylvania, 1951.
- Cohen, D., *Dictionnaire des racines sémitiques ou attestées dans les langues sémitiques* (The Hague: Mouton/Leuven: Peeters, 1970-).
- Cohen, M., *Essai comparatif sur le vocabulaire et la phonétique du chamito-sémitique* (Bibliothèque de l'école des hautes études, 248; Paris: Honoré Champion, 1947).
- Diakonoff, I. M., "Earliest Semites in Asia: Agriculture and Animal Husbandry According to Linguistic Data (VIIIth-IVth Millennia B.C.)," *Altorientalische Forschungen* 8 (1981) 23-74.
- Diakonoff, I. M., *Afrasian Languages* (Moscow: Nauka, 1988).
- Diakonoff, I. M., "The Earliest Semitic Society: Linguistic Data," *JSS* 43 (1998) 209-19.
- Dolgopolsky, A. B., "On Etymology of Pronouns and Classification of Chadic Languages," *Fucus: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History

---

<sup>9</sup> For J. Blau's works up to 1991, see "A Bibliography of the Writings of Prof. Blau," compiled by O. Tirosh-Becker, in *Hebrew and Arabic Studies in Honor of Joshua Blau: Presented by Friends and Students On the Occasion of His Seventieth Birthday* (ed. H. Ben-Shammai; Tel Aviv: Tel Aviv University; Jerusalem: The Hebrew University, 1993) 1-33.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 201-20.
- Edzard, L., *Polygenesis, Convergence, and Entropy: An Alternative Model of Linguistic Evolution Applied to Semitic Linguistics* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1998).
- Fleisch, H., *Introduction à l'étude des langues sémitiques: éléments de bibliographie* (Paris: Adrien-Maison neuve, Libraire d'Amérique et d'Orient, 1947).
- Fontinoy, C., *Le duel dans les langues sémitiques* (Paris: Société d'Édition des Belles Lettres, 1969).
- Fox, J., *Semitic Noun Patterns* (HSS 52; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2003).
- Fronzaroli, P., ed., *Studies on Semitic Lexicography* (Quaderni di Semitistica 2; Florence: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali, Università di Firenze, 1973).
- Fronzaroli, P., "Réflexions sur la paléontologie linguistique," *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; Janua Linguarum, Series Practica, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 173-80.
- Fronzaroli, P., "On the Common Semitic Lexicon and Its Ecological and Cultural Background," *Hamito-Semitica: Proceedings of a Colloquium held by the Historical Section of the Linguistics Association (Great Britain) at the School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, on the 18th, 19th and 20th of March 1970* (ed. J. and T. Bynon; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1975) 43-53.
- Fronzaroli, P., ed. *Atti del secondo congresso internazionale di linguistica camito-semitica, Firenze, 16-19 aprile 1974* (Florence: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali, Univ. di Firenze, 1978).
- Garbini, G., "La position du sémitique dans le chamito-sémitique," *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; Janua Linguarum, Series Practica, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 21-26.
- Garbini, G., *Le lingue semitiche: studi di storia linguistica* (sec. ed.; Naples, 1984).
- Garbini, G., and O. Durand, *Introduzione alle lingue semitiche* (Studi sul Vicino Oriente antico 2; Brescia: Paideia, 1994).
- Goldenberg, G., "Principles of Semitic Word-Structure," *Semitic and Cushitic Studies* (ed. G. Goldenberg and S. Raz; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1994) 29-64 = G. Goldenberg, *Studies in Semitic Linguistics: Selected Writings* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 10-45.
- Goldenberg, G., "Attribution in Semitic Languages," *Langues Orientales Anciennes: Philologie et Linguistique* 5-6 (1995) 1-20 = G. Goldenberg, *Studies in Semitic Linguistics: Selected Writings* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 46-65.
- Goldenberg, G., "Semitic Linguistics and the General Study of Language," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 21-41.
- Goshen-Gottstein, M., "Comparative Semitics: A Premature Obituary," *Essays on the Occasion of the Seventieth Anniversary of Dropsie College* (ed. A. I. Katsh and L. Nemoy; Philadelphia: The Dropsie University, 1979) 141-50.
- Goshen-Gottstein, M., "The Present State of Comparative Semitic Linguistics," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.558-69.
- Gray, Louis H., *Introduction to Semitic Comparative Linguistics* (New York: Columbia, 1934; reprint, Amsterdam: Philo, 1971).
- Greenberg, J. H., *The Languages of Africa* (Indiana University Research Center Publication 25; Bloomington, IN: Indiana University, 1963). Reviews: Welmers, *Word* 19 (1963) 407-17; Winston, *AfrLS* 7 (1966) 160-70.
- Heine, B., Th. C. Schadeberg and E. Wolff, ed., *Die Sprachen Afrikas* (Hamburg: Buske, 1981).
- Heinrichs, W., J. Huehnergard, and A. Rippin, "The Semitic Languages: An Overview," *Encyclopedia of Islam* (Leiden: Brill) 8.1007-11.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Hetzron, R., "La division des langues sémitiques," *Actes du premier Congrès internationale de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; *Janua Linguarum, Series Practica*, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 181-94.
- Hetzron, R., "Afroasiatic Languages; Semitic Languages," *The World's Major Languages* (ed. B. Comrie; New York: Oxford, 1987) 645-63.
- Hetzron, R., ed., *The Semitic Languages* (Routledge Language Family Descriptions; London: Routledge, 1997). Reviews: J. Huehnergard, *JAOS* 121 (2001) 148-49; S. Izre'el, *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 501-10.
- Hospers, J. H., *A Basic Bibliography for the Study of Semitic Languages* (two vols.; Leiden: Brill, 1973-74).
- Huehnergard, J., "Languages: Introductory," *Anchor Bible Dictionary* (ed. D. N. Freedman; six vols.; New York: Doubleday, 1992) 4.155-70.
- Huehnergard, J., "Semitic Languages," *Civilizations of the Ancient Near East* (ed. J. M. Sasson; four vols.; New York: Charles Scribner's Sons/Macmillan Library Reference USA, 1995) 4.2117-34.
- Huehnergard, J., "New Directions in the Study of Semitic Languages," *The Study of the Ancient Near East in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century: The William Foxwell Albright Centennial Conference* (ed. J. S. Cooper and G. Schwartz; Baltimore: Johns Hopkins, 1996) 251-72.
- Huehnergard, J., "Comparative Semitic Linguistics," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 119-50.
- Huehnergard, J., "Introduction," *Beyond Babel: A Handbook for Biblical Hebrew and Related Languages* (ed. J. Kaltner and S. L. MacKenzie; *Resources for Biblical Studies* 42; Atlanta: Society of Biblical Literature, 2002) 1-18.
- Huehnergard, J., *Comparative and Historical Semitic Grammar* (forthcoming).
- Jungraithmayr, H., and W. W. Müller, ed., *Proceedings of the Fourth International Hamito- Semitic Congress, Marburg, 20-22 September, 1983* (*Current Issues in Linguistic Theory* 44; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: Benjamins, 1987).
- Kahn, G. A., *Studies in Semitic Syntax* (*London Oriental Studies* 38; Oxford: Oxford University, 1988).
- Kienast, B., *Historische Semitische Sprachwissenschaft*. Mit Beiträgen von Erhart Graefe (Altaegyptisch) und Gene B. Gragg (Kuschitisch) (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2001).
- Kurylowicz, J., *L'apophonie en sémitique* (Wrocław: Wydawnictwo Polskiej Akademii Nauk, 1962). Reworked and translated as *Studies in Semitic Grammar and Metrics* (London: Curzon, 1973).
- LaSor, W. S., "Proto-Semitic: Is the Concept No Longer Valid?" *Maarav* 5-6 (1990) 189-205.
- Levi della Vida, G., ed., *Linguistica semitica: presente e futuro* (*Studi Semitici* 4; Rome: Centro di Studi Semitici, 1961).
- Lipinski, E., *Semitic Languages: Outline of a Comparative Grammar* (OLA 80; Leuven: Uitgeverij Peeters en Departement Oosterse Studies, 1997). Reviews: G. A. Rendsburg, *JQR* 90 (2000) 419-38; D. Testen, *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 511-20.
- Malone, J. L., "The Chomskian School and Semitic Linguistics," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 43-56.
- McCarthy, J. J., *Formal Problems in Semitic Phonology and Morphology* (New York: Garland, 1985).
- Militarev, A., and A. Kogan, *Semitic Etymological Dictionary. Volume 1: Anatomy of Man and Animals* (AOAT 278/1; Münster: Ugarit, 2000).
- Moscatti, S., *Il sistema consonantico delle lingue semitiche* (Rome: Pontificio Istituto Biblico, 1954).
- Moscatti, S. et al., *An Introduction to the Comparative Grammar of the Semitic Languages: Phonology and Morphology* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1964).

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Mukarovsky, H. G., ed., *Proceedings of the Fifth International Hamito-Semitic Congress 1987* (two vols.; Veröffentlichungen der Institute für Afrikanistik und Ägyptologie der Universität Wien 56; Beiträge zur Afrikanistik 40-41; Vienna: Afro-Pub, 1991).
- Müller, H. P., "Ergative Constructions in Early Semitic Languages," *JNES* 54/4 (1995) 261-71.
- Nöldeke, Th., *Die semitischen Sprachen: eine Skizze* (Leipzig: Weigel, 1887; sec. ed., Leiden: Tauchnitz, 1899).
- Nöldeke, Th., *Beiträge zur semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* (Strassburg: Karl J. Trübner, 1904).
- Nöldeke, Th., *Neue Beiträge zur semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* (Strassburg: Karl J. Trübner, 1910).
- Nöldeke, Th., "Semitic Languages," *Encyclopedia Britannica* (eleventh edition; 1911) 24:617-30.
- O'Leary, De Lacy, *Comparative Grammar of the Semitic Languages* (London: Kegan Paul, 1923; reprinted, Amsterdam: Philo, 1969).
- Orel, V. and O. Stolbova, *Hamito-Semitic Etymological Dictionary: Materials for a Reconstruction* (Leiden/New York/Köln: Leiden, 1995). Reviews: L. Kogan (with I. M. Diakonoff), *ZDMG* 146/1 (1996) 25-38; reply in *ZDMG* 147/1 (1997) 213-17; counter-reply in *JSS* 47/2 (2002) 183-202.
- Petráček, K., "Die innere Flexion in den semitischen Sprachen," *ArOr* 28 (1960) 547-606, 29 (1961) 513-45, 30 (1962) 361-408, 31 (1963) 577-624, 32 (1964) 186-222.
- Philippi, F., "Die semitische Verbal- und nominalbildung in ihrem Verhältniss zu einander," *Beiträge zur Assyriologie* 2 (1894) 359-89.
- Polotsky, H., "Semitics," *World History of the Jewish People: Volume I* (ed. E. A. Speiser; London: W. H. Allen, 1964) 99-111.
- Polotsky, H., *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem, The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969).
- Rabin, C., "Semitic Languages," *EncJud* 14:1149-57.
- Retsö, J., *Diathesis in the Semitic Languages: A Comparative Morphological Study* (Studies in Semitic Languages and Linguistics 14; Leiden: Brill, 1989).
- Rössler, O., "Verbalbau und Verbalflexion in den semitohamitischen Sprachen. Vorstudien zu einer vergleichenden semitohamitischen Grammatik," *ZDMG* 100 (1950) 461-514.
- Rössler, O., "The Structure and Inflection of the Verb in the Semito-Hamitic Grammar," *Bono Homini Donum: Essays in Historical Linguistics in Memory of J. Alexander Kerns* (ed. Y. Arbeitman and A. R. Bomhard; Amsterdam: Benjamins, 1981) 679-748.
- Rundgren, F., "Principia linguistica semitica," *OrSu* 29 (1980) 32-102.
- Sarauw, C., "Das altsemitische Tempussystem," *Babylonien und Israel: Historische, religiöse und sprachliche Beziehungen* (ed. H.-P. Müller; Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1991) 423-34.
- Sasse, H.-J., "Afroasiatisch," *Die Sprachen Afrikas* (ed. B. Heine, Th. C. Schadeberg and E. Wolff; Hamburg: Buske, 1981) 129-48.
- Sasse, H.-J., "Die semitischen Sprachen," *Die Sprachen Afrikas* (ed. B. Heine, Th. C. Schadeberg and E. Wolff; Hamburg: Buske, 1981) 225-38.
- Satzinger, H., "The Egyptian Connection: Egyptian and the Semitic Languages," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 227-64.
- Sebeok, T. A., ed., *Current Trends in Linguistics. Volume 6: Linguistics in South West Asia and North Africa* (The Hague: Mouton, 1970).
- Stempel, R., *Abriß einer historischen Grammatik der semitischen Sprachen* (Nordostafrikanisch/Westasiatische Studien 3; Frankfurt am Main: Peter Lang, 1999).
- von Soden, W., "Tempus und Modus im alteren Semitischen," *Babylonien und Israel: Historische, religiöse und sprachliche Beziehungen* (ed. H.-P. Müller; Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1991) 463-93.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Ullendorff, E., "Comparative Semitics," *Linguistica semitica: presente e futuro* (ed. G. Levi della Vida; Studi Semitici 4; Rome: Centro di Studi Semitici, 1961) 13-32.
- Ullendorff, E., "Comparative Semitics," *Current Trends in Linguistics. Volume 6: Linguistics in South West Asia and North Africa* (ed. T. A. Sebeok; The Hague: Mouton, 1970) 261-73.
- Ullendorff, E., "What is a Semitic Language?" *Ora* 27 (1958) 66-75; reprinted in E. Ullendorff, *Is Biblical Hebrew a Language?* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1977) 155-64.
- Voigt, R., "The Hamitic Connection: Semitic and Semito-Hamitic," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 265-90.
- Wright, W., *Lectures on the Comparative Grammar of Semitic Languages* (Cambridge: At the University Press, 1890; reprinted, Amsterdam: Philo Press, 1966).
- Zaborski, A., "Archaic Semitic in Light of Hamito-Semitic," *ZAH* 7 (1994) 234-44.

### Journals

*Afroasiatic Linguistics* (Malibu: Undena, 1975-84).

*Journal of Afroasiatic Languages* (1988-).

### 1.2. Ugaritic

#### 1.2.1. General Introductions

- Baldacci, M., *La scoperta di Ugarit. La città-stato ai primordi della Bibbia* (1996).
- Cunchillos, J.-L., *Manual de Estudios Ugaríticos* (Madrid: CSIC, 1992).
- Craigie, P. C., *Ugarit and the Old Testament* (Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 1983).
- Curtis, A., *Ugarit (Ras Shamra)* (Cities of the Biblical World; Cambridge: Lutterworth, 1985).
- Day, P. L., "Dies Diem Docet: The Decipherment of Ugaritic," *SEL* 19 (2002) 37-57.
- Kinet, D., *Ugarit - Geschichte und Kultur einer Stadt in der Umwelt des Alten Testaments* (Stuttgarter Bibelstudien 104; Stuttgart: Verlag Katholisches Bibelwerk GmbH, 1981).
- Loretz, O., *Ugarit und die Bibel: Kanaanäische Götter und Religion im Alten Testament* (Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1990).
- Smith, M. S., *Untold Stories: The Bible and Ugaritic Studies in the Twentieth Century* (Peabody, MA: Hendrickson Publishers, 2001).
- Watson, W. G. E., and N. Wyatt, eds., *Handbook for Ugaritic Studies* (HdO 1/39; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999). Review: D. Pardee, "Ugaritic Studies at the End of the 20th Century," *BASOR* 320 (2000) 49-86.
- Yon, M., *La cité d'Ougarit sur le tell de Ras Shamra* (Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 1997).
- Yon, M., *The City of Ugarit at Tell Ras Shamra* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2003, in press).
- Yon, M., P. Bordreuil, and D. Pardee, "Ugarit," *ABD* 6:695-721.

#### 1.2.2. Texts

- Dietrich, M., O. Loretz and J. Sanmartín, *Die keilalphabetischen Texte aus Ugarit: Einschliesslich der keilalphabetischen Texte aus asserhalb Ugarits. Teil 1* (AOAT 24/1; Kevelaer: Butzon & Bercker; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1976).
- Dietrich, M., O. Loretz and J. Sanmartín, *The Cuneiform Alphabetic Texts from Ugarit, Ras Ibn Hani and Other Places: (KTU: second, enlarged edition)* (ALASP 8; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1995). Review: J. Tropper, "Epigraphische Anmerkungen zur Neuauflage von KTU (2)," *AO* 16 (1998) 292-94; and D. Pardee, "Remarks on J. T.'s 'Epigraphische Anmerkungen,'" *AO* 16 (1998) 85-102. Note: Third edition in preparation.



## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Cunchillos, J.-L., and J.-P. Vita, eds., *Banco de datos filológicos semíticos noroccidentales I: Textos ugaríticos. Prima Parte: Datos ugaríticos* (Madrid: CSIC, 1993).
- Cunchillos, J. L. et al., *The Texts of the Ugaritic Data Bank* (trans. A. Lacadena and A. Castro; four vols.; Piscataway, NJ: Gorgias Press, 2003). *Études ougaritiques I: Travaux 1985-1995* (ed. M. Yon, M. and D. Arnaud; RSO 14; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 2001): ivory inscriptions by D. Pardee on pp. 202-30; a "Phoenician inscription," by S. Segert, pp. 231-34; an abecedy, docketts and lists, letters, an incantation, by P. Bordreuil and D. Pardee, pp. 341-92; a "mythical-magical" text by A. Caquot and A. S. Dalix on pp. 393-405. Review: O. Loretz, *UF* 33 (2001) 745—47.
- Herdner, A., *Corpus des tablettes en cunéiformes alphabétiques découvertes à Ras Shamra-Ugarit de 1929 à 1939* (MRS 10; Paris: Imprimerie Nationale/Geuthner, 1963).

### 1.2.2.1. Resources for Text-Information

- Bordreuil, P., and D. Pardee, *La Trouvaille épigraphique de l'Ougarit: 1. Concordance* (RSO 5/1; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 1989).
- Bordreuil, P., and D. Pardee, "Catalogue raisonné des texts ougaritiques de la Maison d'Ourtenu," *AO* 17-18 (1999-2000) 23-38.

### 1.2.3. Grammars and Grammatical Studies of Ugaritic

#### Grammars

- Aistleitner, J., *Untersuchungen zur Grammatik des Ugaritischen* (Berichte über die Verhandlungen der sächsichen Akademie der Wissenschaften zu Leipzig, Phil.-hist. Kl. 106/3; Berlin: Akademie-Verlag, 1954)
- Cunchillos, J. L., and J. A. Zamora, *Gramática Ugarítica Elemental* (Madrid: Ediciones Clásicas, 1995).
- Gordon, C. H. *Ugaritic Textbook* (Part one: Grammar; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1965; revised edition, 1998).
- Hunt, Joel H., and William M. Schniedewind, *A Primer for Ugarit: Language, Culture and Literature* (in preparation), esp. chapter 8.
- Segert, S., *A Basic Grammar of the Ugaritic Language with Selected Texts and Glossary* (Berkeley/Los Angeles/London: University of California, 1984; fourth printing with revisions, 1998).
- Sivan, D., *A Grammar of the Ugaritic Language* (HdO 1/28; Leiden: Brill, 1997). Reviews: E. L. Greenstein, *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420; J. Huehnergard, *UF* 21 (1989) 357-64.
- Tropper, J., *Ugaritische Grammatik* (AOAT 273; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 2000). Reviews: L. Kogan, *UF* 32 (2000) 717-32; M. P. Streck, *ZDMG* 152/1 (2002) 185-92.
- Tropper, J., *Ugaritisch. Kurzgefasste Grammatik mit Übungstexten und Glossar* (Elementa Linguarum Orientis 1; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 2002).
- Webb, R. W. B., "A Structuralist Approach to the Ugaritic Language" (M. A. thesis, Melbourne, 1973).

#### Grammatical Studies

- Dijkstra, M., "Ugaritic Stylistics: 1. Ugaritic Prose," in W. G. E. Watson and N. Wyatt, eds., *Handbook for Ugaritic Studies* (HdO 1/39; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999) 140-64.
- Felice, I., "Études de grammaire ougaritique. Le dernière phase de la langue," *Le Pays d'Ougarit au tour de 1200 av. J.C. Histoire et archéologie. Actes du Colloque International, Paris, 28 juin - 1<sup>er</sup> juillet 1993* (ed. M. Yon, M. Sznycer, P. Bordreuil; RSO 11; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 1995) 255-62.
- Garbini, G., "Semitico nord-occidentale e aramaico," *Linguistica semitica: presente e futuro* (ed. G. Levi della Vida; Studi Semitici 4; Rome: Centro di Studi Semitici, 1961) 59-90.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Greenstein, E. L., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = ) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420.
- Held, M., "Studies in Ugaritic Lexicography and Poetic Style" (Ph.D. diss., Johns Hopkins, 1959).
- Huehnergard, J., *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription* (HSS 32; Atlanta: Scholars, 1987).
- Liverani, M., "Elementi innovativi nell'ugaritico non letterario," *Atti della Accademia Nazionale dei Lincei. Classe di Scienze morali, storiche e filologiche. Rendiconti Series VIII*, vol. 19 (1964) 173-91.
- Marcus, D., "Aspects of the Ugaritic Verb in the Light of Comparative Semitic Grammar" (Ph. D. diss., Columbia University, 1970).
- Parker, S. B., "Studies in the Grammar of the Ugaritic Prose Texts" (Ph. D. diss., Johns Hopkins, 1967).
- Rainey, A. F., "Observations on Ugaritic Grammar," *UF* 3 (1971) 151-72.
- Robertson, A. F., "Non-Word Divider Use of the Small Vertical Wedge in *Yarih* and *Nikkal* and in an Akkadian Text Written in Alphabetic Cuneiform," *Ki Baruch Hu: Ancient Near Eastern, Biblical and Judaic Studies in Honor of Baruch A. Levine* (ed. R. Chazan, W. W. Hallo and L. H. Schiffman; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1999) 89-109.
- Sivan, D., *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary of the Northwest Semitic Vocables in Akkadian Texts of the 15th-13th C.B.C. from Canaan and Syria* (AOAT 214; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1984).
- Tropper, J., "Auf dem Weg zu einer ugaritischen Grammatik," *Mesopotamica - Ugaritica - Biblica: Festschrift für Kurt Bergerhof* (ed. M. Dietrich and O. Loretz; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener; Kevelaer: Butzon & Bercker, 1993) 471-80.
- Tropper, J., "Morphologische Besonderheiten des Spätugaritischen," *UF* 25 (1993) 389-94.
- Tropper, J., "Zur Grammatik der ugaritischen Omina," *UF* 26 (1994) 457-72.
- Tropper, J., "Zur Sprache der Kurzalphabetttexte aus Ugarit," *"Und Mose schrieb dieses Lied auf": Studien zum Alten Testament und zum Alten Orient. Festschrift für Oswald Loretz zur Vollendung seines 70. seines Lebensjahres mit Beiträgen von Freunden, Schülern und Kollegen* (ed. M. Dietrich and I. Kottsieper; AOAT 250; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1998) 733-38.
- Tropper, J., "Ugaritic Grammar," in W. G. E. Watson and N. Wyatt, eds., *Handbook for Ugaritic Studies* (HdO 1/39; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999) 91-121.
- Tropper, J., "Themen der ugaritischen Grammatik in der Diskussion," *UF* 33 (2001) 621-39.

### 1.2.4. Dictionaries for Ugaritic

- Aistleitner, J., *Wörterbuch der ugaritischen Sprache* (fourth ed.; Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 1974).
- Gordon, C. H., *Ugaritic Textbook: Glossary Indices* (AnOr 38; Rome: Pontificium Institutum Biblicum, 1965; reeditio photomechanica, 1967; fourth ed., 1999).
- del Olmo Lete, G., and J. Sanmartín, *Diccionario de la Lengua Ugarítica. Vol. I: '(a/i/u)-l* (Aula Orientalis Supplementa 7; Sabadell: Editorial AUSA, 1996).
- del Olmo Lete, G., and J. Sanmartín, *Diccionario de la Lengua Ugarítica. Vol. II: m-z'* (Aula Orientalis Supplementa 8; Sabadell: Editorial AUSA, 2000).
- del Olmo Lete, G., and J. Sanmartín, *A Dictionary of the Ugaritic Language in the Alphabetic Tradition* (revised ed.; two vols.; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003).

### 1.2.5. Concordances

- Cunchillos J.-L., and J.-P. Vita, eds., *Banco de datos filológicos semíticos noroccidentales. II. Concordancia de Palabras Ugaríticas* (three vols.; Madrid/Zaragoza: Institución Fernando el Católico, 1995). PLEASE NOTE: The Data Bank can be downloaded (free of charge) from: <http://www.labherm.filol.csic.es/>. The application for the Data Bank has been designed for Mac OS and Windows, and the Data Bank is available in Spanish and English. This Data

Bank is available also as a CD in either Windows or Mac OS from the Departamento de Publicaciones CSIC (Vitrubio, 8. 28006 MADRID; e-mail: [publ@orgc.csic.ed](mailto:publ@orgc.csic.ed)).

Cunchillos J.-L. et al., eds., *A Concordance of Ugaritic Words* (trans. A. Lacadena and A. Castro; five volumes; Piscataway, NJ: Gorgias Press, 2003).

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, *Word-List of the Cuneiform Alphabetic Texts from Ugarit, Ras Ibn Hani and Other Places: (KTU: second, enlarged edition)* (ALASP 1; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1996).

Kottsieper, I., "Indizes und Korrekturen zur 'Word-List of the Cuneiform Alphabetic Texts'," *UF* 29 (1997) 245-83.

Whitaker, R. E., *A Concordance of the Ugaritic Literature* (Cambridge, MA: Harvard, 1972).

Zemánek, P., *Ugaritischer Wortformenindex* (Lexicographie Orientalis 4; Hamburg: Helmut Buske Verlag, 1995).

## 1.2.6. Further Resources for Studying Ugaritic

### 1.2.6.1. Bibliographies of Ugaritic Studies

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, *Ugaritic Bibliography 1928-1966* (AOAT 20/1-4; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1973).

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, *Analytic Ugaritic Bibliography 1967-1971* (AOAT 20/5; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1986).

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, *Analytic Ugaritic Bibliography 1972-1988* (AOAT 20/6; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1996).

Pardee, D., "Ugaritic Bibliography," *AfO* 34 (1987) 366-471.

Cunchillos, J.-L., *La Trouvaille épigraphique de l'Ougarit: 2. Bibliographie* (RSO 5/2; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 1990).

### 1.2.6.2. Major Journals publishing in Ugaritic Studies (with their standard abbreviations)

*Aula Orientalis* (AO)

*Journal of the Ancient Near East Society of Columbia University* (JANES)

*Journal of Near Eastern Studies* (JNES)

*Journal of Northwest Semitic Languages* (JNWSL)

*Maarav*

*Newsletter for Ugaritic Studies* (NUS; defunct).

*Studi epigrafici e linguistici* (SEL)

*Ugarit-Forschungen* (UF)

### 1.2.6.3. Translations of Ugaritic Texts (some with Ugaritic text in transliteration)

Amir, David, *Elim we-Gibborim: 'Alilôt Kena'aninyot shenimsa'u be'Ugarit (Gods and Men: Canaanite Works which were found at Ugarit)* (Upper Galilee: Kibbutz Dan, 1987) (Heb.).

Caquot, A., M. Sznycer and A. Herdner, *Textes ougaritiques: Tome I. Mythes et Légendes* (LAPO 7; Paris: Cerf, 1974).

Caquot, A., J. M. de Tarragon and J. L. Cunchillos, *Textes ougaritiques: Tome II. textes religieux. rituels. correspondance* (LAPO 14; Paris: Cerf, 1989).

Cohen, C., "The Ugaritic Hippiatric Texts: Revised Composite Text, Translation and Commentary," *UF* 28 (1996) 105-53.

Cohen, C., and D. Sivan, *The Ugaritic Hippiatric Texts: A Critical Edition* (New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1983).

Coogan, M. D., *Stories from Ancient Canaan* (Philadelphia: Westminster, 1978).

Dietrich, W., and O. Loretz, "Ugaritische Ritual und Beschwörungen" (pp. 299-356) "Ugaritische Omen-Texte" (pp. 94-101); "Lieder und Gebete aus Ugarit und Emar" (pp. 818-826), in O. Kaiser et al., ed., *Texte aus der Umwelt des Alten Testaments II. Religiöse Texte* (Gütersloh: Gütersloher Verlagshaus Gerd Mohn, 1982-1997).

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Dietrich, W., and O. Loretz, "Mythen und Epen IV" (pp. 1091-1316) in O. Kaiser et al., ed., *Texte aus der Umwelt des Alten Testaments III. Weisheitstexte, Mythen und Epen* (Gütersloh: Gütersloher Verlagshaus Gerd Mohn, 1982-1997).
- Driver, G. R., *Canaanite Myths and Legends* (Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1956).
- Furayhah, Anis, *Malahim wa-asatir min Ugharit (Myths and Epics from Ugarit)* (Beirut: American University of Beirut, 1977) (Arabic).
- Gibson, J. C. L., *Canaanite Myths and Legends* (sec. ed.; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1978). Review: D. Pardee, "The New Canaanite Myths and Legends," *BO* 37 (1980) 269-91.
- Ginsberg, H. L., *Kitve 'Ugarit* (Jerusalem: The Bialik Foundation, 1936; Heb.).
- Gordon, C. H., *Ugaritic Literature: A Comprehensive Translation of the Poetic and Prose Texts* (Scripta Pontificii Instituti Biblici 98. Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1949).
- Gordon, C. H., "Poetics Legends and Myths from Ugarit." *Berytus* 25 (1977) 5-133.
- Gray, J., *The Legacy of Canaan* (VTSup 5; Leiden: Brill, 1957; sec. ed.; Leiden: Brill, 1965).
- de Moor, J. C., *An Anthology of Religious Texts from Ugarit* (Nisaba 16; Leiden: Brill, 1987). See also J. C. de Moor and K. Spronk, *A Cuneiform Anthology of Religious Texts from Ugarit* (Leiden: Brill, 1987).
- del Olmo Lete, G., *Mitos y leyendas segun la tradicion de Ugarit* (Madrid: Ediciones Cristiandad, 1981).
- del Olmo Lete, G., *Mitos, leyendas y rituales de los semitas occidentales* (Barcelona: Edicions de la Universitat de Barcelona; Madrid: Editorial Trotta, 1998).
- Pardee, D., *Les textes hippatriques* (RSO II; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 1985).
- Pardee, D., *Les textes para-mythologiques de la 24e Campagne (1961)* (RSO IV; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 1988).
- Pardee, D., *Ritual and Cult at Ugarit* (Writings from the Ancient World; Atlanta, GA : Society of Biblical Literature, 2002).
- Pardee, D., *Les texts rituels* (RSO XII; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 2000). Review: J. Tropper, *UF* 33 (2001) 679-96.
- Pardee, D. in *The Context of Scripture: Volume I. Canonical Compositions from the Biblical World* (ed. W. W. Hallo; Leiden: Brill, 1997): "The Ba'lu Myth" (pp. 241-74); "Dawn and Dusk" (pp. 274-83); "Ugaritic Extispicy" (pp. 291-93); "Ugaritic Dream Omens" (pp. 293-94); "Ugaritic Liturgy Against Venomous Reptiles" (pp. 295-98); "A Ugaritic Incantation Against Serpents and Sorcerers" (pp. 327-28).
- Pardee, D., et al., *The Context of Scripture: Volume II. Canonical Compositions from the Biblical World* (ed. W. W. Hallo; Leiden: Brill, 2000).
- Parker, S. B., ed., *Ugaritic Narrative Poems* (Writings from the Ancient World; Atlanta, GA: Scholars, 1997).
- Rin, Z. and S., *'Alilot Ha'Elim* (rev. ed.; Philadelphia: 'Inbal, 1996; Heb.).
- Wyatt, N. *Religious Texts from Ugarit: The Words of Ilmilku and his Colleagues* (The Biblical Seminar 53; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1998).
- Xella, P., *I testi rituali di Ugarit. I, Testi* (Studi Semitici 54; Rome: Consiglio Nazionale delle Ricerche, 1981).

### 1.2.6.4. Internet Resources

- Classical Hebrew and Northwest Semitics: <http://www.uni-mainz.de/~lehmann/link/html>. (Reinhard G. Lehmann).
- Data Bank of the Ugaritic texts can be downloaded (free of charge) from: <http://www.labherm.filol.csic.es/>. This Data Bank is published in hard copy as Cunchillos J.-L., and J.-P. Vita, eds., *Banco de datos filológicos semíticos noroccidentales. II. Concordancia de Palabras Ugaríticas* (three vols.; Madrid/Zaragoza: Institución Fernando el Católico, 1995). The application for the Data Bank has been designed for Mac OS and Windows, and the Data Bank is available in Spanish and English. This Data Bank is available also as a CD in either Windows or Mac OS from the Departamento de Publicaciones CSIC (Vitrubio, 8. 28006 MADRID; e-mail: [publ@orgc.csic.es](mailto:publ@orgc.csic.es)).

"Ugaritic in Cyberspace" (see article by the same name by N. Wyatt and J. B. Lloyd in *UF* 27 (1995) 597:  
<http://www.ed.ac.uk/~ugarit/home.htm>.

Ugaritic Philological Data Bank located at <http://www.labherm.filol.csic.es>.

West Semitic Research Project: <http://www.usc.edu/dept/LAS/wsrp>.

See also CD-ROM (available in English or Spanish) produced by the Madrid Ugaritic team (J.-L. Cunchillos, J. M. Galan, J.-P. Zamora, etc.), contact [publ@orgc.csic.es](mailto:publ@orgc.csic.es).

### 1.2.7. The Relation of Ugaritic to Other Semitic Languages

Blau, J., "Hebrew and North West Semitic: Reflections on the Classification of the Semitic Languages," *HAR* 2 (1978) 21-44.  
 Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 308-32.

Brent, J. F., "The Problem of the Placement of Ugaritic among the Semitic Languages," *WTJ* 41 (1978) 84-107.

Brockelmann, C., "Die kanaanäische Dialekte mit dem Ugaritischen," in "Semitisk," by A. Baumstark et al., in *Der nahe und mittlere Osten* (ed. B. Spuler; HdO I/3; Leiden/Köln: Brill, 1964) 40-58.

Dahood, M. J., "The Linguistic Position of Ugaritic in the Light of Recent Discoveries," *Sacra Pagina* 1 (1959) 269-79.

del Olmo Lete, G., "Fenicio y Ugarítico: correlación lingüística," *AO* 4 (1986) 31-49.

Dhorme, E., "La langue de Canaan," *Recueil Édouard Dhorme: études bibliques et orientales* (Paris: Imprimerie nationale, 1951) 405-89.

Garbini, G., *Il semitico di nord-ovest* (Quaderni della sezione linguistica degli annali 1; Naples: Istituto universitario orientale di Napoli, 1960); revised as *Il semitico nordo occidentale: Studi di storia linguistica* (Studi Semitici 5; Rome: Università degli Studi <<La Sapienza>>, 1988).

Goetze, A., "Is Ugaritic a Canaanite Dialect?" *Language* 17 (1941) 127-38.

Greenfield, J. C., "Amurrite, Ugaritic and Canaanite," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 92-101.

Greenstein, E. L., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420, esp. 405-7.

Haldar, A., "The Position of Ugaritic among the Semitic Languages," *BO* 21 (1964) 267-77.

Hayes, J., "The Lexical Relationship between Epigraphic South Arabic and Ugaritic," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.609-26.

Healey, J. F., "L'ugaritique et l'étude des langues sémitiques," *Les Annales Archaeologiques Arabes Syriennes* 29-30 (1979-80) 17-22.

Healey, J. F., and P. C. Craigie, "Languages (Ugaritic)," *ABD* 4:226-29.

Hetzron, R., "La division des langues sémitiques," *Actes du premier Congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen: The Hague: Mouton, 1974) 181-94.

Hetzron, R., "Two Principles of Genetic Reconstruction," *Lingua* 38 (1976) 89-108.

Hetzron, R., "Semitic Languages," *The World's Major Languages* (ed. B. Comrie; New York: Oxford University Press, 1987) 654-63.

Huehnergard, J., "Remarks on the Classification of the Northwest Semitic Languages," *The Balaam Text from Deir 'Alla Re-evaluated: Proceedings of the International Symposium held at Leiden 21-24 1989* (ed. J. Hoftijzer and G. van der Kooij; Leiden: Brill, 1991) 282-93.

Huehnergard, J., "Languages (Introductory)," *ABD* 4:155-70.

Huehnergard, J., "Semitic Languages," *Civilizations of the Ancient Near East* (ed. J. M. Sasson; four vols.; New York: Charles Scribner's Sons/Macmillan Library Reference USA, 1995) 4.2117-34.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Isaksson, B., "The Position of Ugaritic Among the Semitic Languages," *OrSu* 38-39 (1989-1990) 54-70.
- Israel, F., "La classificazione dell'Ugaritico: Problema prima storico e poi linguistico," *Semitic and Assyriological Studies Presented to Pelio Fronzaroli by Pupils and Colleagues* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2003) 243-68.
- Kaye, A. S., "Does Ugaritic Go with Arabic in Semitic Genealogical Sub-Classification?" *Folia Orientalia* 28 (1991) 115-28.
- Leslau, W., "Observations on Semitic Cognates in Ugaritic," *Or* 37 (1968) 347-66.
- Kopf, L., Review of Izz-al-Din al-Yasin, *The Lexical Relationship between Ugaritic and Arabic*, *BO* 12 (1955) 134-36.
- Moscatti, S., "Il semitico di nord-ouest," *Studi orientalistici in onore di Giorgio Levi della Vida II* (Publicazioni dell'Istituto per l'Oriente 52; Rome: Istituto per l'Oriente, 1956) 202-21.
- Segert, S., "Le rôle de l'ougaritique dans le linguistique sémitique comparée," *Ugaritica VI* (1969) 460-77.
- Sivan, D., "The Status of Ugaritic among the Northwest Semitic Languages in the Wake of New Research," *UF* 32 (2001) 531-41.
- Sivan, D., "The Status of Ugaritic among the Northwest Semitic Languages according to New Research," *Homage to Shmuel: Studies in the World of the Bible* (ed. Z. Talshir, S. Yona and D. Sivan; Jerusalem: Bialik, 2001) 287-97 (Heb.).
- Tropper, J., "Is Ugaritic a Canaanite Language?" *Ugarit and the Bible: Proceedings of the International Symposium on Ugarit and the Bible. Manchester, September 1992* (ed. G. J. Brooke, A. H. W. Curtis and J. F. Healey; UBL 11; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1994) 343-53.
- Voigt, R. M., "The Classification of Central Semitic," *JSS* 32 (1987) 1-22.
- van Zijl, P. J., *Baal* (AOAT 10; Kevelaer: Verlag Butzon & Bercker; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag des Erziehungsvereins, 1972) 2-4.

### 1.2.8. Other Second Millennium West Semitic Languages (see also 2.2)

#### Egyptian Material

- Ahituv, S., *Canaanite Toponyms in Ancient Egyptian Documents* (Jerusalem: Magnes; Leiden: Brill, 1984).
- Albright, W. F., *The Vocalization of the Egyptian Syllabic Orthography* (American Oriental Series 6; New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1934).
- Albright, W. F., and T. O. Lambdin, "New Material for the Egyptian Syllabic Orthography," *JSS* 2 (1957) 113-27.
- Giveon, R., "Determinatives of Canaanite Personal Names and Toponyms in Egyptian," *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; Janua Linguarum, Series Practica, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 55-59.
- Hoch, J. E., *Semitic Words in Egyptian Texts of the New Kingdom and Third Intermediate Period* (Princeton: Princeton University, 1994). Reviews: A. Rainey, *IOS* 18 = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 431-53; G. A. Rendsburg, *JAOS* 116/3 (1996) 508-11; T. Schneider, *Or* 65 (1996) 174-77.
- Schneider, T., "Die semitischen und Ägyptischen Namen der syrischen Sklaven des Papyrus Brooklyn 35.1446 verso," *UF* 19 (1987) 255-82.
- Schneider, T., *Asiatische Personennamen in Ägyptischen Quellen des Neuen Reiches* (OBO 114; Freiburg Schweiz: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1992).
- Sivan, D., "The Status of Ugaritic among the Northwest Semitic Languages in the Wake of New Research," *UF* 32 (2001) 531-41.
- Sivan, D., and Z. Cochavi-Rainey, *West Semitic Vocabulary in Egyptian Script in the 14th to the 10th Centuries BCE* (Studies by the Department of Bible and Ancient Near East VI; Beer-Sheva: Ben-Gurion University of the Negev, 1992).

Steiner, R. C., "Northwest Semitic Incantations in an Egyptian Medical Papyrus of the Fourteenth Century B.C.E.," *JNES* 51/3 (1992) 191-200.

### El-Amarna Tablets

Huehnergard, J., "A Grammar of Amarnah Canaanite," *BASOR* 310 (1998) 59-77 (review of Rainey below).

Moran, W. L., "A Syntactical Study of the Dialect of Byblos as Reflected in the Amarna Tablets" (Ph. D. diss., The Johns Hopkins University, 1950) = *Amarna Studies: Collected Writings* (ed. J. Huehnergard and S. Izre'el; HSS 54; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2003) 1-130.

Moran, W. L., *Amarna Studies: Collected Writings* (ed. J. Huehnergard and S. Izre'el; HSS 54; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2003).

Rainey, A. F., *Canaanite in the Amarnah Tablets* (four vols.; Leiden: Brill, 1996). Review: G. A. Rendsburg, *AJSReview* 23/2 (1998) 245-47.

Rainey, A. F., "Topic and Comment in the Amarna Texts from Canaan," *Ki Baruch Hu: Ancient Near Eastern, Biblical and Judaic Studies in Hoonor of Baruch A. Levine* (ed. R. Chazan, W. W. Hallo and L. H. Schiffman; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1999) 63-87.

### Proto-Sinaitic Inscriptions

Albright, W. F., *The Proto-Sinaitic Inscriptions and Their Decipherment* (Harvard Theological Studies 22; sec. ed.; Cambridge, MA: Harvard University, 1969).

Dijkstra, M., "Semitic Worship at Serabit el-Khadim (Sinai)," *ZAH* 10 (1997) 89-97.

Van den Branden, A., "Les inscriptions protosinaitiques," *Oriens Antiquus* 1 (1962) 197-214.

Van den Branden, A., "Nouvel essai de déchiffrement des inscriptions protosinaitiques," *Bibbia e Oriente* 221, XXI anno (1979) 155-251.

### Wadi el-Hol

Altschuler, E. L., "Gloss of One of the Wadi el-Hol Inscriptions," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 39 (2002) 201-4.

Darnell, J., F. W. Dobbs-Alsopp, P. K. McCarter, Jr., and B. Zuckerman, "The Wadi el-Hol Inscriptions: Paleo-Canaanite Writing of Extreme Antiquity Discovered in Upper Egypt," National Meeting of the Society of Biblical Literature, November 22, 1999.

Wilford, J. B., "Egyptian Carvings Set Earlier Date For Alphabet," *New York Times Sunday*, (November 14, 1999) 1, 16.

See also [http://www.usc.edu/dept/LAS/wsrp/information/wadi\\_el\\_hol/inscr2.jpg](http://www.usc.edu/dept/LAS/wsrp/information/wadi_el_hol/inscr2.jpg).

### Amorite and Other Cuneiform Sources (see also 16.4.3)

Buccellati, G., *The Amorites of the Ur III Period* (Naples: Istituto Orientale di Napoli, 1966).

Gelb, I. J., *A Computer-Aided Analysis of Amorite* (AS 21; Chicago/London: The Oriental Institute of the University of Chicago, 1980).

Huehnergard, J., "Northwest Semitic Vocabulary in Akkadian Texts," *JAOS* 107 (1987) 713-25.

Huffman, H., *Amorite Personal Names in the Mari Texts* (Baltimore/London: Johns Hopkins, 1965).

Israel, F., "La conquête de Canaan: observations d'un philologue," *Guerre et conquête dans le proche-orient ancien: Actes de la table ronde du 14 novembre 1998 organisée par l'Ura 1062 <<Études Sémitiques>>* (ed. L. Nehmé; Antiquités sémitiques IV; Paris: Jean Maissonneuve, 1999) 63-78.

Knudsen, E. E., "An Analysis of Amorite," *JCS* 34 (1982) 1-18.

Knudsen, E. E., "Amorite Grammar: A Comparative Statement," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.866-85.

Krahmalkov, C. R., "Studies in Amorite Grammar" (Ph. D. diss., Harvard University, 1965).

Sivan, D., *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary of the Northwest Semitic Vocables in Akkadian Texts of the 15th-13th C.B.C. from Canaan and Syria* (AOAT 214; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1984).

Zadok, R., "On the Amorite Material from Mesopotamia," *The Tablet and the Scroll: Near Eastern Studies in Honor of William H. Hallo* (ed. M. E. Cohen, D. C. Snell and D. B. Weisberg; Bethesda, MD: CDL Press, 1993) 315-33.

### 1.3. Hebrew

#### 1.3.1. Bibliography

N. Waldman, *The Recent Study of Hebrew: A Survey of the Literature with Selected Bibliography* (Bibliographica Judaica 10; Cincinnati: Hebrew Union College Press; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1989).

#### 1.3.2 General Works in Grammar

##### 1.3.2.1 Biblical Hebrew

Bartelmus, R., *Einführung in das Biblische Hebräisch. mit einem Anhang Biblisches Aramäisch für Kenner und Könnner des Biblischen Hebräisch* (Zurich: Theologischer Verlag, 1994). Review: M. Heide, "Ein Lehrbuch für Könnner," *BN* 95 (1998) 18-20.

Bauer, H., and P. Leander, *Historische Grammatik der hebräischen Sprache des Altes Testament* (Halle: Niemeyer, 1918-1922; reprinted, Hildesheim: George Olms, 1962).

Bendavid, A., *The Language of the Bible and the Language of the Sages* (two vols.; Tel Aviv: Dvir, 1967-71) (Heb.).

Beer, G., and R. Meyer, *Hebräische Grammatik* (sec. ed.; Berlin; de Gruyter, 1952-1955).

Bergsträsser, G., *Hebräische Grammatik* (Wilhelm Gesenius' *Hebräische Grammatik*, 29. Auflage; two vols.; Leipzig: Vogel, 1918-29; reprinted, Hildesheim: George Olms, 1962, 1986). See also L. G. Running, *Hebräisches Wortregister zur hebräischen Grammatik von G. Bergsträsser* (Hildesheim: George Olms, 1968).

Beyer, K., *Althebräische Grammatik: Laut- und Formenlehre* (Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1969).

Blau, J., *A Grammar of Biblical Hebrew* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1971).

Blau, J., *Studies in Hebrew Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1996; Heb.).

Blau, J., *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998).

Bodine, W., ed., *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992).

Brockelmann, C., "Das Hebräische," in "Semitisk," by A. Baumstark et al., in *Der nahe und mittlere Osten* (ed. B. Spuler; HdO I/3; Leiden/Köln: Brill, 1964) 59-70.

Cazelles, H., "Hébreu," *Linguistica semitica: presente e futuro* (ed. G. Levi della Vida; Studi Semitici 4; Rome: Centro di Studi Semitici, 1961) 91-113.

Christian, V., *Untersuchungen zur Laut- und Formenlehre des Hebräischen* (Österreichische Akademie der Wissenschaften, Philosophisch-historische Klasse, Sitzungsberichte, 228. Band, 2. Abhandlung; Wien: Rudolph M. Rohrer, 1953).

Dahood, M. J., *Ugaritic-Hebrew Philology: Marginal Notes on Recent Publications* (BibetOr 17; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1965). See M. H. Pope, "Marginalia to Dahood's 'Ugaritic-Hebrew Philology'," *JBL* 85 (1966) 455-66.

Ewald, H., *Ausführliches Lehrbuch der hebräischen Sprache* (8<sup>th</sup> ed.; Göttingen: Verlag der dieterichsen Buchhandlung, 1870).

Garr, W. R., "Driver's *Treatise* and the Study of Hebrew: Then and Now," in S. R. Driver, *A Treatise on the Use of the Tenses in Hebrew* (The Biblical Resource Series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge, UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1998) xviii-lxxxvi.

Gesenius, W.: see Bergsträsser; and *GKC*.

*GKC* (Gesenius-Kautzsch-Cowley) = Kautzsch, E., ed., *Gesenius' Hebrew Grammar* (sec. ed.; trans. A. E. Cowley; Oxford: Clarendon, 1910).



## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Greenstein, E. L., "Some Developments in the Study of Language and Some Implications for Interpreting Ancient Texts and Cultures," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 441-79.
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003).
- Hadas-Lebel, M., *Histoire de la langue Hébraïques: Des origines à l'époque de la Mishna* (Collection des Études juives 21; Louvain: Peeters, 1995). Review: J. Huehnergard, *JAOS* 122/3 (2002) 651-52.
- Hallo, William W., "Syllabus for Hebrew 101 – A" (Cincinnati: Hebrew Union College – Jewish Institute of Religion, 1960; unpublished manuscript).
- Harris, Z., *The Development of the Canaanite Dialects* (American Oriental Series 16; New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1939; reprinted, New York: Kraus, 1967). Reviews: W. F. Albright, *JAOS* 60 (1940) 414-22; A. Goetze, *Language* 17 (1941) 167-70.
- Harris, Z., "Linguistic Structure of Hebrew," *JAOS* 61 (1941) 143-67.
- Hetzron, R., "Hebrew," *The World's Major Languages* (ed. B. Comrie; New York: Oxford, 1987) 686-704.
- Huehnergard, J., and J. A. Hackett, "The Hebrew and Aramaic Languages," *The Biblical World* (ed. J. Barton; London: Routledge, 2002) vol. 2, 3-24.
- Hurvitz, A. and S. E. Fassberg, ed., *Biblical Hebrew in Its Northwest Semitic Setting: Typological and Historical Perspectives* (Jerusalem: Magnes, in press).
- Irsigler, H., *Einführung in das Biblische Hebräisch* (ATSAT 9; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1981).
- Joüon, P., *Grammaire de l'hébreu biblique* (Rome: Institut Biblique Pontifical, 1923; reprinted with corrections, 1965).
- Joüon, P., and T. Muraoka, *A Grammar of Biblical Hebrew* (two vols.; subsidia biblica 14/I and II; Rome: Editrice Pontificio Istituto Biblico, 1991). Review: A. Niccacci, *Liber Annuus* 43 (1993) 528-33.<sup>10</sup>
- Kaltner, J., and S. L. MacKenzie, eds., *Beyond Babel: A Handbook for Biblical Hebrew and Related Languages* (Resources for Biblical Studies 42; Atlanta: Society of Biblical Literature, 2002).
- Kaye, Alan S., "Spinoza as Linguist," *HAR* 4 (1980) 107-25.
- König, F. E., *Historisch-kritisches Lehrgebäude der hebräischen Sprachen* (three vols.; Leipzig, 1881-1897; repr. Hildesheim: Georg Olm Verlag, 1979).
- Kutscher, E. Y., "Hebrew," *EncJud* 16.1560-1662.
- Kutscher, E. Y., *The Language and Linguistic Background of the Isaiah Scroll (1 Q Isa<sup>a</sup>)* (STDJ VI; Leiden: Brill, 1974). See also E. Qimron, ed., *E. Y. Kutscher, The Language and Linguistic Background of the Isaiah Scroll (1 Q Is<sup>a</sup>): Indices and Corrections* (Leiden: Brill, 1979).
- Kutscher, E. Y., *A History of the Hebrew Language* (Jerusalem: Magnes; Leiden: Brill, 1982).
- Lambdin, T. O., *Introduction to Biblical Hebrew* (New York: Scribners; London: Darton, Longman and Todd, 1971).
- Lambert, M., *Traité de grammaire hébraïques* (Paris: Leroux, 1931; sec. ed., corrected and completed, with an introduction, bibliography of M. Lambert, index and appendices by G. E. Weil; Hildesheim: Gerstenberg, 1972).
- Landsberger, B., "Prinzipienfragen der Semitischen, speziell der hebräischen Grammatik," *Babylonien und Israel: Historische, religiöse und sprachliche Beziehungen* (ed. H.-P. Müller; Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1991) 435-46.
- Lettinga, J. P., *Grammatik des biblischen Hebräisch* (Riehen, 1992).
- Lowery, K. E., "Toward a Discourse Grammar of Biblical Hebrew" (Ph.D. diss., University of Michigan, 1985).

---

<sup>10</sup> For a listing of Muraoka's bibliography, see *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 633-44.

- Meyer, R., *Hebräichen Grammatik I-IV* (third ed.; Berlin; de Gruyter, 1966-82; 1992). Review: P. K. Skehan, *CBQ* 31 (1969) 591.
- Müller, H. P., "Zur Theorie der historisch vergleichenden Grammatik dargestellt am sprachgeschichtlichen Kontext des Althebräischen," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1100-18.
- Ornan, U., "Hebrew Grammar, Phonology, Morphology, Syntax," *EncJud* 8 (1971) 77-175.
- Putnam, F. C., *A Cumulative Index to the Grammar and Syntax of Biblical Hebrew* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1996).
- Qimron, E., "Observations on the History of Early Hebrew (1000 B.C.E.-200 B.C.E.) in Light of the Dead Sea Documents," *The Dead Sea Scrolls: Fourty Years of Research* (ed. D. Dimant and U. Rappaport; Leiden: Brill, 1992) 349-61.
- Rabin, C., "Hebrew," *Current Trends in Linguistics. Volume 6: Linguistics in South West Asia and North Africa* (ed. T. A. Sebeok; The Hague: Mouton, 1970) 304-46.
- Rabin, C., *A Short History of the Hebrew Language* (Jerusalem: Haomanim Press, 1974).
- Rabin, C., "The Emergence of Classical Hebrew," *World History of the Jewish People: The Age of the Monarchies* (ed. A. Malamat; 4/2; Jerusalem: Masada, 1979) 71-78, 293-95.
- Rabin, C., "Israeli Research on Biblical Hebrew Linguistics," *Immanuel* 14 (1982) 26-33.
- Rabin, C., *Die Entwicklung der Hebräischen Sprache* (Wiesbaden: Ludwig Reichert, 1988).
- Richter, W., *Grundlagen einer althebräischen Grammatik. A. Grundfragen einer sprach- wissenschaftlichen Grammatik. B. Beschreibungsebenen. I. Das Wort (Morphologie)* (ATSAT 8; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1978).
- Richter, W., *Grundlagen einer althebräischen Grammatik. B. II. Die Wortfügung (Morphosyntax)* (ATSAT 10; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1979).
- Richter, W., *Grundlagen einer althebräischen Grammatik. B. III. Der Satz* (ATSAT 13; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1980).
- Rooker, M. F., "The Diachronic Study of Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 14 (1988) 199-214.
- Sáenz-Badillos, A., *A History of the Hebrew Language* (trans. J. Elwolde; Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1993). Review: E. Ullendorff, *JJS* 46 (1995) 283-92.
- Schneider, W., *Grammatik des Biblischen Hebräisch* (first. ed., 1974; sec. ed.; Munich: Cladius Verlag, 1982).
- Sperber, A., *A Historical Grammar of Biblical Hebrew: A Presentation of Problems with Suggestions to Their Solution* (Leiden: Brill, 1966).
- Steiner, R. C., "Hebrew: Ancient Hebrew," *International Encyclopedia of Linguistics* (ed. W. Bright; four vols.; New York/Oxford: Oxford, 1992) 2.110-18.
- Talstra, E., "Text Grammar and the Hebrew Bible. I: Elements of a Theory," *BO* 35 (1978) 169-74.
- Talstra, E., "Text Grammar and the Hebrew Bible. II: Syntax and Semantics," *BO* 39 (1982) 26-38.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "A Short Survey of Major Contributions to the Grammatical Description of Old Hebrew since 1800 AD," *JNWSL* 13 (1987) 161-90.
- Waldman, N. M., "The Hebrew Tradition," *Current Trends in Linguistics. Volume 13. Historiography of Linguistics* (ed. T. A. Sebeok; two vols.; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1975) 2.1285-1330.

### 1.3.2.2. Epigraphic Hebrew

- Andersen, F. I., "Orthography in Ancient Hebrew Inscriptions," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 36 (1999) 5-35.
- Beit-Arieh, I., "A Literaary Ostracon from Horvat 'Uza," *Tel Aviv* 20 (1993) 55-63.
- Cross, F. M., "A Suggested Reading of the Horvat 'Uza Ostracon," *Tel Aviv* 20 (1993) 64-65. [appendix to preceding article]
- Davies, G. I., "The Use and Non-use of the Particle 'et in Hebrew Inscriptions," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 14-26.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Davies, G. I., *Ancient Hebrew Inscriptions: Corpus and Concordance* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1991).
- Diringer, D., and S. Brock, "Words and Meanings in Early Hebrew Inscriptions," *Words and Meanings: Essays Presented to David Winton Thomas* (ed. P. R. Ackroyd and B. Lindars; Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1968) 39-46.
- Garr, W. R., *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.* (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania, 1985).  
Review: J. Huehnergard, *JBL* 106 (1987) 529-33.
- Gogel, S. L., *A Grammar of Epigraphic Hebrew* (SBL Resources for Biblical Study 23; Atlanta: Scholars, 1998).
- Gruntfest, Y., "The Consecutive Imperfect in Semitic Epigraphy," *Michael: Historical, Epigraphical and Biblical Studies in Honor of Prof. Michael Heltzer* (ed. Y. Avishur and R. Deutsch; Tel-Aviv: Archaeological Center Publications, 1999) 171-80.
- Irsigler, H., "Grossatzformen im Althebräischen und die syntaktische Struktur der Inschrift des Königs Mescha von Moab" *Syntax und Text: Beiträge zur 22. Internationalen Ökumenischen Hebräisch-Dozenten-Konferenz 1993 in Bamberg* (ed. H. Irsigler; ATSAT 40; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1993) 81-121.
- Felice, I., "Classificazione tipologica delle iscrizioni ebraiche antiche," *RB* 32 (1984) 85-100.
- Hackett, J. A., "The Study of Partially Documented Languages," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 57-75.
- Lehmann, R. G., "Typologie und Signatur: Studien zu einem Listenostrakon aus der Sammlung Moussaieff," *UF* 30 (1998) 397-459.
- Müller, H. P., "Kolloquialsprache und Volkreligion in den Inschriften von Kuntillet 'Agrud und Hirbet el-Qom," *ZAH* 5/1 (1992) 15-52.
- Pardee, D. et al., *Handbook of Ancient Hebrew Letters* (SBL SBS 15; Chico, CA: Scholars, 1982).
- Rainey, A. F., "Syntax and Rhetorical Analysis in the Hashavyahu Ostrakon," *JANES* 27 (2000) 75-79.
- Sarfatti, G. B., "Hebrew Inscriptions of the First Temple Period - A Survey and Some Linguistics Comments," *Maarav* 3/1 (1982) 55-83.
- Scagliarini, F., "Precisazioni sull'uso delle *matres lectionis* nelle iscrizioni ebraiche antiche," *Henoah* 12 (1990) 131-46.
- Schüle, A., *Die Syntax der althebräischen Inschriften: Ein Beitrag zur historischen Grammatik des Hebräischen* (AOAT 270; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 2000).
- Schwiderski, D., "'Wer ist dein Knecht? Ein Hund!' Zu Aufmerksamkeitserregern und Überleitungsformeln in hebräischen Briefen," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 127-41.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "A Short Survey of Major Contributions to the Grammatical Description of Old Hebrew since 1800 AD," *JNWSL* 13 (1987) 161-90.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., J. A. Naudé and J. H. Kroeze, *A Biblical Hebrew Reference Grammar* (Biblical Languages, Hebrew 3; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1999).
- Young, I., "The Style of the Gezer Calendar and some 'Archaic Biblical Hebrew' Passages," *VT* 42 (1992) 362-75.

### 1.3.3. Grammars of Specific Biblical Books or Passages (sampling)

#### *Pentateuch*

- Andersen, F. I., *The Hebrew Verbless Clause in the Pentateuch* (JBLMS 14; Nashville, TN: Abingdon, 1970).
- Andersen, F. I., and A. D. Forbes, "Methods and Tools for the Study of Old Testament Syntax," *Actes du Second Colloque International. Bible et Informatique: Méthodes, Outils, Résultats. Jérusalem, 9-13 juin 1988* (Travaux de linguistique quantitative 43; Paris: Champion; Geneva: Slatkine, 1989) 61-72.
- Ausloos, H., "The Need for Linguistic Criteria in Characterizing Pericopes as Deuteronomistic: A Critical Note to Erhard Blum's Methodology," *JNWSL* 23/2 (1997) 47-56.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Hurvitz, A., "The Evidence of Language in Dating the Priestly Code - A Linguistic Study in Technical Idioms and Terminology," *RB* 81 (1974) 24-56.
- Hurvitz, A., *A Linguistic Study of the Relationship Between the Priestly Source and the Book of Ezekiel: A New Approach to an Old Problem* (CahRB 20; Paris: Gabalda, 1982).
- Hurvitz, A., "Dating the Priestly Source in Light of the Historical Study of Biblical Hebrew a Century After Wellhausen," *ZAW* 100 Supplement (1988) 88-100.
- Hurvitz, A., "Once Again: The Linguistic Profile of the Priestly Material in the Pentateuch and its Historical Age. A Response to J. Blenkinsopp," *ZAW* 112 (2000) 180-91.
- Levin, S., "The Hebrew of the Pentateuch," *FUCUS: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 291-323.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Late Biblical Hebrew and the Date of 'P'," *JANES* 12 (1980) 65-80.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Once More the Dual: With Replies to J. Blau and J. Blenkinsopp," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 38 (2001) 28-41.
- Wright, R. M., "Linguistic Evidence for the Pre-Exilic Date of the Yahwist Source of the Pentateuch" (Ph. D. diss., Cornell University, 1998).
- Zevit, Z., "Converging Lines of Evidence Bearing on the Date of P," *ZAW* 94 (1982) 481-511.

### **Genesis<sup>11</sup>**

- Bailey, N. A., and S. H. Levinsohn, "The Function of Preverbal Elements in Independent Clauses in the Hebrew Narrative of Genesis," *Journal of Translation and Textlinguistics* 5/3 (1992) 179-207.

### **Genesis 1-11**

- van Wolde, E. J., *Words Become Worlds, Semantic Studies of Genesis 1-11* (Biblical Interpretation Series 6; Leiden: Brill, 1994).

### **Genesis 1**

- Garr, W. R., *In His Own Image and Likeness: Humanity, Divinity, and Monotheism* (Culture and History of the Ancient Near East 15; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003).
- Polak, F., "Poetic Style and Parallelism in the Creation Account (Gen. 1:1-2:3)," *Creation in Jewish and Christian Tradition* (ed. H. Reventlow and Y. Hoffman; JSOTSup 319; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 2002) 2-31.
- van Wolde, E. J., "The Text as Eloquent Guide: Rhetorical, Linguistic and Literary Features in Genesis 1," *Literary Structure and Rhetorical Strategies in the Hebrew Bible* (ed. L. J. de Regt, J. de Waard, and J. Fokkelman; Assen: van Gorcum; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1996) 134-51.

### **Genesis 4:23-24**

- Gevirtz, S., *Patterns in the Early Poetry of Israel* (sec. ed.; Chicago: University of Chicago, 1973) 25-34.

### **Genesis 22**

- Bandstra, B., "Word Order and Emphasis in a Biblical Hebrew Narrative: Syntactic Observations on Genesis 22 from a Discourse Perspective," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 109-23.
- Heimerdinger, J. M., *Topic, Focus and Foreground in Ancient Hebrew Narratives* (JSOTSup 295; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1999) 101-27.

---

<sup>11</sup> See also grammatical remarks made in L. Fisher, *Genesis, A Royal Epic* (Willits, CA: Libris, 2001).

**Genesis 27:28-29**

Gevirtz, S., *Patterns in the Early Poetry of Israel* (sec. ed.; Chicago: University of Chicago, 1973) 35-47.

**Genesis 24**

Rendsburg, G. A., "Some False Leads in the Identification of Late Biblical Hebrew Texts: The Cases of Genesis 24 and 1 Samuel 2:27-36," *JBL* 121 (2002) 23-46.

**Genesis 37-48**

Longacre, R. E., *Joseph, A Story of Divine Providence: A Text Theoretical and Textlinguistic Analysis of Genesis 37 and 39-48* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1989).

Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, *Ancient Yahwistic Poetry* (SBLDS; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975; sec. ed.; The Biblical Resources series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1997) 46-63.

Emerton, J. A., "Some Difficult Words in Genesis 49," *Words and Meanings: Essays Presented to David Winton Thomas on His Retirement from the Regius Professorship of Hebrew in the University of Cambridge 1968* (ed. P. R. Ackroyd and B. Lindars; London: Cambridge University, 1968) 81-93.

Rendsburg, G. A., "Israelian Hebrew Features in Genesis 49," *Maarav* 8 (1992 = Studies in Memory of Stanley Gevirtz) 161-70.

**Exodus**

Postma, F., E. Talstra, and M. Vervenne, *Exodus: Materials in Automatic Text Processing. Part I: Morphological, Syntactical and Literary Case Studies* (Instrumental Biblica, 1.1; Amsterdam: Turnhout; Breppols: Vu Boekhandel, 1983).

**Exodus 15**

Cross, F. M., "The Song of the Sea and Canaanite Myth," *Journal for Theology and the Church* 5 (1968) 1-25.

Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 121-44.

Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, *Ancient Yahwistic Poetry* (SBLDS; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975; sec. ed.; The Biblical Resources series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1997) 31-45. "The Song of Miriam," *JNES* 14 (1955) 237-50.

Gaster, T. H., "Notes on the 'Song of the Sea'," *Expository Times* 48 (1936-37) 45.

Halpern, B., "Eyewitness Testimony: Parts of Exodus Written Within Living Memory of the Event," *Biblical Archaeologist Review* 29/5 (September/October 2003) 50-57.

Young, I., "The 'Archaic' Poetry of the Pentateuch in the MT, Samaritan Pentateuch and 4QExod<sup>c</sup>," *AbrN* 35 (1998) 74-83.

**Exodus 19-24**

Muraoka, T., "Workshop: Notes on the Use of Hebrew Tenses in Exodus 19-24," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 241-49.

Niccacci, A., "Workshop: Narrative Syntax of Exodus 19-24," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 203-28.

Talstra, E., "Workshop: Clause Types, Textual Hierarchy, Translation in Exodus 19, 20 and 24," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 119-32.

**Exodus 20 (Deuteronomy 5 – The Ten Commandments)**

Lipinski, E., "Prohibitive and Related Formulations in Biblical Hebrew and in Aramaic," *Proceedings of the Ninth World Congress of Jewish Studies. Hebrew and Aramaic Panel Sessions* (ed. M. Bar-Asher; Jerusalem: Magnes, 1988) 25-39.

**Numbers 22-24**

Albright, W. F., "The Oracles of Balaam," *JBL* 63 (1944) 207-33.

Gevirtz, S., *Patterns in the Early Poetry of Israel* (sec. ed.; Chicago: University of Chicago, 1973) 48-71.

Gross, W., *Bileam: Literar- und formkritische Untersuchung der Prosa in Num 22-24* (Munich, 1974).

O'Connor, Michael P., "Discourse Linguistics and the Study of Biblical Hebrew," *Congress Volume: Basel 2001* (ed. A. Lemaire; VTSup 92; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2002) 36-37.

**Deuteronomy**

Ausloos, H., "The Need for Linguistic Criteria in Characterizing Biblical Pericopes as Deuteronomistic," *JNWSL* 23 (1997) 47-56.

Disse, A., *Informationsstruktur im Biblischen Hebräisch: Sprachwissenschaftliche Grundlagen und exegetische Konsequenzen eintr Korpusuntersuchungen zu den Büchern Deuteronomium, Richter und 2 Könige* (two vols.; ATSAT 56/1-2; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1998).

Ginsberg, H. L., *The Israelian Heritage of Judaism* (New York: The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 1982) 19-24.

Gross, W., "Zur Syntagmen-Folge im hebräischen Verbalsatz 1-15. Die Stellung des Subjekts in Dtn 1-15," *BN* 40 (1987) 63-96.

Gross, W., "Der Einfluss der Pronominalisierung auf die Syntagmen-Folge im hebräischen Verbalsatz, untersucht an Dtn 1-25," *BN* 43 (1988) 49-69.

Gross, W., *Die Satzteilfolge im Verbalsatz alttestamentlicher Prosa: Untersucht an den Büchern Dtn, Ri und 2Kön unter Mitarbeit von Andreas Dife und Andreas Michel* (FAT 17; Tübingen: Mohr [Siebeck], 1996). Review: T. Muraoka, *Bib* 80 (1999) 138-43.

Nielsen, E., "Historical Perspectives and Geographical Horizons: On the Question of North-Israelite Elements in Deuteronomy," *ASTI* 11 (1977-78) 77-89.

Rabin, C., "Discourse Analysis and the Dating of Deuteronomy," *Interpreting the Hebrew Bible: Essays in Honor of E. I. J. Rosenthal* (ed. J. A. Emerton and S. C. Reif; Cambridge, 1982) 171-77.

van Regt, L. J., *A Parametric Model for Syntactic Studies of a Textual Corpus, Demonstrated on the Hebrew of Deuteronomy 1-30* (SSN 24; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1988).

Rendsburg, G. A., "Notes on Israelian Hebrew (II)," *JNWSL* 26/1 (2000) 33-45.

**Deuteronomy 4**

Talstra, E., "Towards a Distributional Definition of Clauses in Biblical Hebrew: A Computer- assisted Description of Clauses and Clause Types in Deut. 4:3-8," *ETL* 63 (1987) 95-105.

**Deuteronomy 31**

van der Merwe, C. H. J., "Explaining Fronting in Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 25/2 (1999) 173-86.

**Deuteronomy 32**

Albright, W. F., "Some Remarks on the Song of Moses in Deut 32," *VT* 9 (1959) 339-46.

Irsigler, H., "Das Proömium im Moselied Dtn 32: Struktur, Sprechakte und Reintentionen von V. 1-3," *Lingua Restituta Orientalis. Festschrift J. Assfalg* (ed. R. Schulz und M. Görg; ÄAT 20; Wiesbaden, 1990) 161-74.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Joosten, J., "The Syntax of *zeh Moseh* (Ex 32, 1.23)," *ZAW* 103 (1991) 412-15.  
Sanders, P., *The Provenance of Deuteronomy 32* (OTS 37; Leiden: Brill, 1996).  
van der Merwe, C. H. J., "Explaining Fronting in Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 25/2 (1999) 173-86.

### **Deuteronomy 33**

- Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 101, 157.  
Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, "A Note on Deuteronomy 33:26," *BASOR* 108 (1947) 6-7.  
Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, "The Blessing of Moses," *JBL* 67 (1948) 191-210.  
Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, *Ancient Yahwistic Poetry* (SBLDS; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975; sec. ed.; The Biblical Resources series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1997) 64-81.  
Gaster, T. H., "An Ancient Eulogy on Israel: Deuteronomy 33:3-5, 26-29," *JBL* 66 (1947) 53-62.  
Gaster, T. H., "Deut. 33:12," *Expository Times* 47 (1935) 45.  
Gordis, R., "Critical Notes on the Blessing of Moses (Deut. xxxiii)," *JTS* 34 (1933) 390-92.  
Gordis, R., "The Text and Meaning of Deuteronomy 33:27," *JBL* 77 (1948) 69-72.  
Nyberg, H. S., "Deuteronomium 33:2-3," *ZDMG* 92 (1938) 320-21.

### **Joshua**

- den Hertog, C., "Die invertierten Verbalsätze im hebräischen Josuabuch. Eine Fallstudie zu einem vernachlässigten Kapitel der hebräischen Syntax," *Nach den Anfängen fragen: Herrn Prof. dr. theol. Gerhard Dautzenberg zum 60. Geburtstag am 30. Januar 1994* (ed. C. Mayer, K. Müller and G. Schmalenberg; Giessen: Justus-Leibig Universität 1994) 227-91.  
van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Funktion of Word Order in Old Hebrew - with Special Reference to Cases Where a Syntagmeme precedes a Verb in Joshua," *JNWSL* 17 (1991) 129-44.  
Winther-Nielsen, N., *A Functional Discourse Grammar of Joshua: A Computer-assisted Rhetorical Structure Analysis* (ConBOT 40; Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell, 1995).  
Winther-Nielsen, N., and E. Talstra, *A Computational Display of the Book of Joshua* (Applicatio 13; Amsterdam: VU University Press, 1995).

### **Joshua 23**

- Talstra, E., "Tense, Mood, Aspect and Clause Connections in Biblical Hebrew: A Textual Approach," *JNWSL* 23/2 (1997) 81-103.

### **Judges**

- Disse, A., *Informationsstruktur im Biblischen Hebräisch: Sprachwissenschaftliche Grundlagen und exegetische Konsequenzen einrtr Korpusuntersuchungen zu den Büchern Deuteronomium, Richter und 2 Könige* (two vols.; ATSAT 56/1-2; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1998).  
Gross, W., *Die Satzteilfolge im Verbalsatz alttestamentlicher Prosa: Untersucht an den Büchern Dtn, Ri und 2Kön unter Mitarbeit von Andreas Diße und Andreas Michel* (FAT 17; Tübingen: Mohr [Siebeck], 1996).  
Oberhuber, K., "Zur Syntax des Richtersbuches. Der einfache Nominalsatz und die sog. nominale Apposition," *VT* 3 (1953) 2-45.

### **Judges 5**

- Albright, W. F., "Some Additional Notes on the Song of Deborah," *JPOS* II (1922) 284-85.  
Albright, W. F., "The Song of Deborah in the Light of Archaeology," *BASOR* 62 (1936) 26-31.  
Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 100, 122.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, *Ancient Yahwistic Poetry* (SBLDS 21; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975; sec. ed.; The Biblical Resources series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1997) 9-14.

### **Ruth**

Jongeling, K., "The VSO Character of Hebrew," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 103-111.

Niccacci, A., "Syntactical Analysis of Ruth," *Liber Annuus* 45 (1995) 69-106.

Polak, F., "On Dialogue and Speaker Status in the Scroll of Ruth," *Beit Mikra* 46 (2001) 193-218 (Heb.).

Rebera, B., "Lexical Cohesion in Ruth: A Sample," *Perspectives on Language and Text: Essays and Poems in Honor of Francis I. Andersens's Sixtieth Birthday July 28, 1985* (ed. E. W. Conrad and E. G. Newing; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 123-49.

### **1-2 Samuel**

Driver, S. R., *Notes on the Hebrew Text of the Books of Samuel* (Oxford: Clarendon, 1890).

Halpern, B., "Eyewitness Testimony: Parts of Exodus Written Within Living Memory of the Event," *Biblical Archaeologist Review* 29/5 (September/October 2003) 50-57.

Rattray, S., "The Tense-Mood-Aspect System of Biblical Hebrew, with Special Emphasis on 1 and 2 Samuel" (Ph. D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1992).

Richter, W., *Biblia Hebraica Transcripta* (ATSAT 33.1-16; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991-1993).

Talstra, D., and A. J. C. Verheij, "Comparing Samuel/Kings and Chronicles: The Computer Assisted Making of an Analytical Synoptic Database," *Textus* 14 (1988) 41-60.

Tsumura, D. T., "Scribal Errors or Phonetic Spellings? Samuel as an Aural Text," *VT* 49 (1999) 390-411.

van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Elusive Biblical Hebrew [wyhy]: A Perspective in Terms of its Syntax, Semantics, and Pragmatics in 1 Samuel," *HS* 40 (1999) 83-114.

Verheij, A. J. C., *Verbs and Numbers: A Study of the Frequencies of the Hebrew Verbal Tense Forms in the books of Samuel, Kings, and Chronicles* (SSN 28; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1990).

### **1 Samuel 1**

Joosten J., "Workshop: Meaning and Use of the Tenses in 1 Samuel 1," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 72-83.

Muraoka, T., "1 Sam 1,15 Again," *Bib* 77 (1996) 98-99.

### **1 Samuel 2**

Rendsburg, G. A., "Some False Leads in the Identification of Late Biblical Hebrew Texts: The Cases of Genesis 24 and 1 Samuel 2:27-36," *JBL* 121 (2002) 23-46.

### **1 Samuel 18:7**

Gevirtz, S., *Patterns in the Early Poetry of Israel* (sec. ed.; Chicago: University of Chicago, 1973) 15-24.

### **1 Samuel 25:41**

Zatelli, I., "Analysis of Lexemes from a Conversational Prose Text: *hnh* as Signal of a Performative Utterance in 1 Sam. 25:41," *ZAH* 7/1 (1994) 5-11.



**2 Samuel 1**

- Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 122-23.  
 Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, *Ancient Yahwistic Poetry* (SBLDS; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975; sec. ed.; The Biblical Resources series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1997) 15-18.  
 Gevirtz, S., *Patterns in the Early Poetry of Israel* (sec. ed.; Chicago: University of Chicago, 1973) 72-96.  
 Ginsberg, H. L., "A Ugaritic Parallel to II Sam. 1:21," *JBL* 57 (1938) 209-13.

**2 Samuel 9-1 Kings 2**

- Wagner, A., *Sprechakte und Sprechaktanalyse im Alten Testament: Untersuchungen im biblisch Hebräisch an der Nahtstelle zwischen Handlungsebene und Grammatik* (BZAW 253; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1997).

**2 Samuel 22 = Psalm 18**

- Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 158-59.  
 Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, *Ancient Yahwistic Poetry* (SBLDS; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975; sec. ed.; The Biblical Resources series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1997) 82-106.  
 Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, "A Royal Song of Thanksgiving - II Samuel 22 = Ps 18," *JBL* 72 (1953) 15-34.  
 Zorell, F., "Zu Ps. 18:27," *Bib* 9 (1928) 224.

**2 Samuel 23:1-7**

- Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 234-37.  
 Rendsburg, G. A., "The Northern Origin of 'The Last Words of David' (2 Sam 23:1-7)," *Bib* 69 (1988) 113-21,  
 Rendsburg, G. A., "Additional Notes on 'The Last Words of David' (2 Sam 23, 1-7)," *Bib* 70 (1989) 403-8.  
 Richardson, H. N., "The Last Words of David: Some Notes on II Samuel 23:1-7," *JBL* 90 (1971) 264.

**1-2 Kings**

- Burney, C. F., *Notes on the Hebrew of the Book of Kings* (Oxford: Clarendon, 1903) 208-9.  
 Disse, A., *Informationsstruktur im Biblischen Hebräisch: Sprachwissenschaftliche Grundlagen und exegetische Konsequenzen eintr Korpusuntersuchungen zu den Büchern Deuteronomium, Richter und 2 Könige* (two vols.; ATSAT 56/1-2; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1998).  
 Gross, W., *Die Satzteilfolge im Verbalsatz alttestamentlicher Prosa: Untersucht an den Büchern Dtn, Ri und 2Kön unter Mitarbeit von Andreas Diße und Andreas Michel* (FAT 17; Tübingen: Mohr [Siebeck], 1996).  
 Oberhuber, K., "Zur Syntax des Richtersbuches. Der Einfache Nominalsatz und die sog. nominale Apposition," *VT* 3 (1953) 2-45.  
 Rendsburg, G. A., *Israelian Hebrew in the Book of Kings* (Occasional Publications of the Department of Near Eastern Studies and the Program of Jewish Studies, Cornell University, Number 5; Bethesda, MD: CDL Press, 2002).  
 Schniedewind, W., and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37.  
 Talstra, D., and A. J. C. Verheij, "Comparing Samuel/Kings and Chronicles: The Computer Assisted Making of an Analytical Synoptic Database," *Textus* 14 (1988) 41-60.  
 Vanoni, G., *Literarkritik und Grammatik: Untersuchung der Wiederholungen und Spannungen in 1 Kön 1-12* (ATSAT 21; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1984).  
 Verheij, A. J. C., *Verbs and Numbers: A Study of the Frequencies of the Hebrew Verbal Tense Forms in the Books of Samuel, Kings, and Chronicles* (SSN 28; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1990).  
 Young, I., "The 'Northernisms' of the Israelite Narratives in Kings," *ZAH* 8/1 (1995) 63-70.

**1 Kings 3**

van Wolde, E. J., "Who Guides Whom? Embeddedness and Perspective in Biblical Hebrew and in 1 Kings 3:16-28," *JBL* 114 (1995) 623-42.

**1 Kings 8**

Talstra, E., *Solomon's Prayer: Synchrony and Diachrony in the Composition of 1 Kings 8, 14-61* (Contributions to Biblical Exegesis and Theology 3; Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1993).

**2 Kings 2-7**

Stipp, H. J., *Elischa – Propheten – Göttesmänner: Die Kompositionsgeschichte des Elischazyklus und verwandter Texte, rekonstruiert auf der Basis von Text- und Literarkritik zu 1 Kön 20,22 und 2 Kön 2-7* (ATS 24; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1987).

**2 Kings 3**

Talstra, E., *2 Kön. 3: Etüden zur Textgrammatik* (Amsterdam: VU University Press, 1983).

**2 Kings 8-10**

Mulzer, M., *Jehu schlägt Joram: Text-, literar- und strukturkritische Untersuchungen zu 2 Kön 8,25 – 10,36* (ATSAT 37; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1992).

**1-2 Chronicles**

Japhet, S., "Interchanges of Verbal Roots in Parallel Texts in Chronicles," *HS* 28 (1987) 9-50 = *Lesh* 31 (1966-67) 165-79, 261-79 (Heb.).

Kieviet, P. J., "The Infinitive Construct in Late Biblical Hebrew: An Investigation in the Synoptic Parts of Chronicles," *Dutch Studies on Near Eastern Languages and Cultures* 3 (1997) 45-73.

Kropat, A., *Die Syntax des Autors der Chronik vergleichen mit der seiner Quellen* (BZAW 16; Giessen: Töpelmann, 1909).

Lorenzin, T., "Osservazioni sull' uso delle preposizioni *l<sup>e</sup>, b<sup>e</sup>, min, 'el, 'al* in 1 e 2 Cronache," *RivB* 37 (1989) 161-66.

Talshir, D., "A Reinvestigation of the Linguistic Relationship between Chronicles and Ezra- Nehemiah," *VT* 38 (1988) 165-93.

Talstra, D., and A. J. C. Verheij, "Comparing Samuel/Kings and Chronicles: The Computer Assisted Making of an Analytical Synoptic Database," *Textus* 14 (1988) 41-60.

Thorion, Y., "Die Sprache der Tempelrolle und die Chronikbücher," *RdQ* 11 (1983) 423-26.

Throntveit, M. A., "Linguistic Analysis and the Question of Authorship in Chronicles, Ezra and Nehemiah," *VT* 32 (1982) 201-16.

Verheij, A. J. C., *Verbs and Numbers: A Study of the Frequencies of the Hebrew Verbal Tense Forms in the Books of Samuel, Kings, and Chronicles* (SSN 28; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1990).

Watson, W. G. E., "Archaic Elements in the Language of Chronicles," *Bib* 53 (1972) 191-207.

**Ezra-Nehemiah**

Marcus, D., "Is the Book of Nehemiah a Translation from Aramaic?" *Boundaries of the Ancient Near Eastern World. A Tribute to Cyrus H. Gordon* (ed. M. Lubetski, C. Gottlieb and S. Keller; JSOTSup 273; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1998) 103-10.

Rendsburg, G. A., "The Northern Origin of Nehemiah 9," *Bib* 72 (1991) 348-66.

Talshir, D., "A Reinvestigation of the Linguistic Relationship between Chronicles and Ezra- Nehemiah," *VT* 38 (1988) 165-93.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

Throntveit, M. A., "Linguistic Analysis and the Question of Authorship in Chronicles, Ezra and Nehemiah," *VT* 32 (1982) 201-16.

### *Esther*

Bergey, R., "The Book of Esther: Its Place in the Linguistic Milieu of Post-Exilic Biblical Hebrew Prose. A Study in Late Biblical Hebrew" (Ph. D. diss., Dropsie College for Hebrew and Cognate Learning, 1983).

Bergey, R., "Late Linguistic Features in Esther," *JQR* 75 (1984) 66-78.

Bergey, R., "Post-Exilic Hebrew Linguistic Developments in Esther: a Diachronic Approach," *JETS* 31 (1988) 161-68.

### *Job*

Barr, J., "Hebrew Orthography and the Book of Job," *JSS* 30/1 (1985) 1-33.

Boadt, L., "A Re-examination of the Third-Yod Suffix in Job," *UF* 7 (1975) 59-72.

Bobzin, H., "Die 'Tempora' im Hiobdialog" (Maschinenschriftl.; Dissertation, Marburg, 1974).

Blommerde, A. C. M., *Northwest Semitic Grammar and Job* (BibetOr 22; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1969).

Ceresko, A. R., *Job 29-31 in the Light of Northwest Semitic* (BibetOr 36; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1980).

Boadt, L., "A Re-examination of the Third-Yodh Suffix in Job," *UF* 7 (1975) 59-72.

Dahood, M. J., "Some Northwest Semitic Words in Job," *Bib* 38 (1957) 306-20.

Dahood, M. J., "Northwest Semitic Philology and Job," *The Bible in Current Catholic Thought* (ed. J. L. McKenzie; New York: Herder and Herder, 1962) 55-74.

Freedman, D. N. "Orthographic Peculiarities in the Book of Job," *EI* 9 (1969) 35-44.

Ginsberg, H. L., "Studies in the Book of Job," *Lesh* 21 (1956) 259-64 (Heb.).

Grabbe, L. L., *Comparative Philology and the Text of Job: A Study in Method* (SBLDS 34; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1977).

Greenfield, J. C., "The Language of the Book," *The Book of Job* (Philadelphia: Jewish Publication Society of America, 1980) xiv-xvi.

Hurvitz, A., "The Date of the Prose-Tale of Job Linguistically Considered," *HTR* 67 (1974) 17-34.

Michel, W., *Job in the Light of Northwest Semitic. Volume I: Prologue and First Cycle of Speeches Job 1:1-14:22* (BibetOr 42; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1987).

Michel, W., "The Ugaritic Texts and the Mythological Expressions in the Book of Job" (Ph.D. diss., The University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1970).

Polak, F., "Prose and Poetry in the Book of Job," *JANES* 24 (1996) 61-97.

Sarna, N. M., "Epic Substratum in the the Prose of Job," *JBL* 76 (1957) 13-25.

Sehal, M. H., "Parallels between Job and Other Books of the Bible," *Tarbiz* 20 (1949) 35-48 (Heb.).

Whitley, C. F., *Koheleth: His Language and Thought* (BZAW 145; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1979).

Young, I., *Diversity in Pre-exilic Hebrew* (FAT 5; Tübingen: J. C. B. Mohr [Paul Siebeck], 1993) 120-37.

### *Psalms*

Curtis, A. H. W., "The Psalms Since Dahood," *Ugarit and the Bible: Proceedings of the International Symposium on Ugarit and the Bible. Manchester, September 1992* (ed. G. J. Brooke, A. H. W. Curtis and J. F. Healey; UBL 11; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1994) 1-10.

Dahood, M. J., *Psalms III, 101-150* (AB 17A; Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1970) 361-456 (with T. Penar).

Donner, H., "Ugaritismen in der Psalmenforschung," *ZAW* 79 (1967) 322-50.

Hurvitz, A., *Biblical Hebrew in Transition: A Study in Post-Exilic and its Implications for the Dating of the Psalms* (Jerusalem: Bialik, 1972; Heb.).

- Hurvitz, A., *Wisdom Language in Biblical Psalmody* (Jerusalem: Magnes/Hebrew University, 1991; Heb.).
- Michel, D., *Tempora und Satzstellung in den Psalmen* (AET 1; Bonn: Bouvier, 1960).<sup>12</sup>
- O'Callaghan, R. T., "Echoes of Canaanite Literature in the Psalms," *VT* 4 (1954) 164-76.
- Rendsburg, G. A., *Linguistic Evidence for the Northern Origin of Selected Psalms* (SBLMS 43; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990).  
Review: J. C. L. Gibson, *BSOAS* 55 (1992) 543-44; Z. Zevit, *CBQ* 54/1 (1992) 126-29.
- Tsevat, M., *A Study of the Language of the Biblical Psalms* (JBLMS 9; Philadelphia: Society of Biblical Literature, 1955).
- Warren, A., "Modality, Reference and Speech Acts in the Psalms" (Ph. D. diss., Cambridge University, 1998).

**Psalm 18**

See 2 Samuel 22

**Psalm 24**

Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 91-99.

**Psalm 29**

- Avishur, Y., *Studies in Hebrew and Ugaritic Psalms* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1994) 67-71.
- Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 151-56.
- Cross, F. M., "Notes on a Canaanite Psalm in the Old Testament," *BASOR* 117 (1950) 19-21.
- Cunchillos, J.-L., *Estudio del Salmo 29: Canto al Dios de la fertilidad-fecundidad. Aportación al conocimiento de la Fe de Israel a su entrada en Canaan* (Institución San Jerónimo para la Investigación Bíblica 6; Valencia: Soler, 1976).
- Day, J., "Echoes of Baal's Seven Thunders and Lightnings in Psalm XXIX and Habbakuk III 9 and the Identity of the Seraphim in Isaiah VI," *VT* 29 (1979) 143-51.
- Diehl, J. F., A. A. Diesel and A. Wagner, "Von der Grammatik zum Kerygma. Neue grammatische Erkenntnisse und ihre Bedeutung für das Verständnis der Form und des Gehalts von Psalm 29," *VT* 49 (1999) 462-86.
- Fitzgerald, A., "A Note on Psalm 29," *BASOR* 215 (1974) 61-63.
- Freedman, D. F., and C. Franke-Hyland, "Psalm 29: A Structural Analysis," *HTR* 66 (1973) 237-56.
- Gaster, T. H., "Psalm 29," *JQR* 37 (1946) 55-65.
- Ginsberg, H. L., *Kitbe 'Ugarit* (Jerusalem: Bialik, 1936) 129-30 (Heb.).
- Ginsberg, H. L., "A Phoenician Hymn in the Psalter," *Atti del XIX Congresso Internazionale degli Orientalistici. Roma, 23-29 Settembre 1935-XIII* (Rome: Tipografia del Senato, 1938) 472-76.
- Loretz, O., *Psalm 29: Kanaanäische El- und Baaltraditionen in jüdischer Sicht* (UBL 2; Soest: CIS-Verlag, 1994).
- Margulis, B., "The Canaanite Origin of Psalm 29 Reconsidered," *Bib* 51 (1970) 332-48.

**Psalm 47**

Ginsberg, H. L., *The Israelian Heritage of Judaism* (New York: The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 1982) 33-34.

**Psalm 51**

Buth, R., "Topic and Focus in Hebrew Poetry - Psalm 51," *Language in Context: Essays for Robert E. Longacre* (ed. S. J. J. Hwang and W. R. Merrifield; Summer Institute of Linguistics Publications in Linguistics and Related Fields 107; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics, University of Texas at Arlington, 1992) 83-96.

---

<sup>12</sup> For an appreciation of Michel, see Rudolph Smend, "Diethelm Michel 1931-1999," *KUSATU* 1 (2000) 5-25.

**Psalm 68**

Albright, W. F., "A Catalogue of Early Hebrew Lyric Poems (Psalm 68)," *HUCA* 23 (1950-51) 1-39.

Iwry, S., "Notes on Psalm 68," *JBL* 71 (1952) 161-65.

**Psalm 73**

Irsigler, H., *Psalm 73 - Monolog eines Weisen: Text, Programme, Struktur* (ATSAT 20; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1984).

**Psalm 78**

Campbell, A. F., "Psalm 78: A Contribution to the Theology of Tenth Century Israel," *CBQ* 41 (1979) 51-79.

**Psalm 119**

Hurvitz, A., *Biblical Hebrew in Transition: A Study in Post-Exilic and its Implications for the Dating of the Psalms* (Jerusalem: Bialik, 1972; Heb.) 130-52.

Hurvitz, A., "[ro'sh-davar] and [sôp dabar]: Reflexes of Two Scribal Terms Imported into Biblical Hebrew from the Imperial Aramaic Formulary," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 281-86, esp. 284.

**Psalm 132**

Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 94-97, 232-34.

Patton, C., "Psalm 132: A Methodological Inquiry," *CBQ* 57 (1995) 643-54, esp. 644-48.

Laato, A., "Psalm 132: A Case Study in Methodology," *CBQ* 61 (1999) 24-33.

**Proverbs**

Chen, Y., "Israelian Hebrew in the Book of Proverbs" (Ph. D. dissertation, Cornell University, 2000).

Dahood, M. J., *Proverbs and Northwest Semitic Philology* (Rome: Pontificium Institutum Biblicum, 1963).

Ginsberg, H. L., *The Israelian Heritage of Judaism* (New York: The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 1982) 34-36.

Ginsberg, H. L., "Ugaritico-Phoenicia," *JANES* 5 (1973) 134.

Jenni, E., "Epistemische Modalitäten im Proverbienbuch," *Mythos im alten Testament und seiner Umwelt: Festschrift für Hans-Peter Müller zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. A. Lange, H. Lichtberger and D. Römheld; BZAW 278; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1999) 107-17.

**Proverbs 30, 31**

Wolters, A., "Sôpiyyâ (Prov 31:27) as Hymnic Particle and Play on *sophia*," *JBL* 104 (1985) 577-87.

Young, I., *Diversity in Pre-exilic Hebrew* (FAT 5; Tübingen: J. C. B. Mohr [Paul Siebeck], 1993) 138-40.

**Ecclesiastes**

Archer, G. L., "The Linguistic Evidence for the Date of 'Ecclesiastes'," *JETS* 12 (1969) 171-73.

Backhaus, F. J., "Die Pendenskonstruktion im Buch Qohelet," *ZAH* 8/1 (1995) 1-30.

Bianchi, F., "The Language of Qohelet: A Bibliographical Survey," *ZAW* 105 (1993) 210-23.

Dahood, M. J., "Canaanite-Phoenician Influence in Qoheleth," *Bib* 33 (1952) 35-43.

Dahood, M. J., "The Language of Qoheleth," *CBQ* 14 (1952) 227-32.

Dahood, M. J., "The Phoenician Background of Qoheleth," *Bib* 47 (1966) 264-82.

Dahood, M. J., "Qoheleth and Northwest Semitic Philology," *Bib* 43 (1962) 349-65.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Davila, J. R., "Qohelet and Northern Hebrew," *Maarav* 5-6 (1990) 69-87.
- Delsman, W. C., "Die Inkongruenz im Buch Qoheleth," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 27-37.
- Delsman, W. C., "Zur Sprache des Buches Koheleth," *Von Kanaan bis Kerala. Fs. J. van der Ploeg* (ed. W. C. Delsman et al.; AOAT 211; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Kevelaer/Neukirchener Verlag, 1982) 341-65.
- Delsman, W. C., "Die Datierung des Buches Qoheleth. Eine sprachwissenschaftliche Analyse" (Ph. D. diss., University of Nijmegen, 2000).
- Fredericks, D. C., *Qoheleth's Language: Re-evaluating Its Nature and Date* (Lewiston: Mellon, 1988). Review: A. Hurwitz, *HS* 31 (1990) 144-54.
- Hurwitz, A., "[ro'sh-davar] and [sôp dabar]: Reflexes of Two Scribal Terms Imported into Biblical Hebrew from the Imperial Aramaic Formulary," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 281-86.
- Ginsberg, H. L., *Studies in Qoheleth* (New York: The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 1950).
- Ginsberg, H. L., *Koheleth* (Tel Aviv/Jerusalem: M. Neuman, 1961).
- Gordis, R., "Was Koheleth a Phoenician?" *JBL* 74 (1955) 103-14.
- Isaksson, B., *Studies in the Language of Qoheleth: With Special Emphasis on the Verbal System* (Studia Semitica Upsaliensia 10; Uppsala: Acta Universitatis Upsaliensis, 1987).
- Kugel, J. L., "Qohelet and Money," *CBQ* 51 (1989) 45-49.
- du Plessis, J. J., "Aspects of Morphological Peculiarities of the Language of Qoheleth," *De Fructus Oris Sui: Essays in Honor of Adrianus van Selms* (ed. I. H. Eybers et al.; Pretoria Oriental Series IX; Leiden: Brill, 1971) 164-80.
- Reif, S. C., "C. F. Whitley, *Koheleth*," *VT* 31 (1981) 120-26.
- Reif, S. C., "A Reply to Dr. C. F. Whitley," *VT* 32 (1982) 346-48.
- Rudman, D., "Qohelet's Use of LPNY," *JNWSL* 23/2 (1997) 143-50.
- Schoors, A., "The Use of Vowel-Letters in Qoheleth," *UF* 20 (1988) 277-86. *The Preacher Sought to Find Pleasing Words: A Study of the Language of Qoheleth* (OLA 41; Leuven: Peeters, 1992). Review: T. Muraoka, *AbrN* 31 (193) 129-35.
- Schoors, A., "The Pronouns in Qoheleth," *HS* 30 (1989) 71-87.
- Schwarzchild, R., "The Syntax of [ 'aser] in Biblical Hebrew with Special Reference to Qoheleth," *HS* 31 (1990) 7-40.
- Seow, C. L., "Linguistic Evidence and the Dating of Qohelet," *JBL* 115 (1996) 643-66.
- Whitley, C. F., *Koheleth: His Language and Thought* (BZAW 145; Berlin: de Gruyter, 1979).
- Young, I., *Diversity in Pre-exilic Hebrew* (FAT 5; Tübingen: J. C. B. Mohr [Paul Siebeck], 1993) 140-57.

### **Song of Songs**

- Albright, W. F., "Archaic Survivals in the Text of Canticles," *Hebrew and Semitic Studies: Presented to Godfrey Rolles Driver in Celebration of His Seventieth Birthday, 20 August 1962* (ed. D. W. Thomas and W. D. McHardy; Oxford: Clarendon, 1963) 1-7.
- Bloch, A. and C., *The Song of Songs: A New Translation with an Introduction and Commentary* (Berkeley/Los Angeles: University of California, 1995) 23-25.
- Young, I., *Diversity in Pre-exilic Hebrew* (FAT 5; Tübingen: J. C. B. Mohr [Paul Siebeck], 1993) 157-65.

***Ecclesiasticus (Ben Sira/Sirach)*<sup>13</sup>**

- Aitken, J. K., "Hebrew Study in Ben Sira's Beth Midrash," *Hebrew Study From Ezra to Ben-Yehuda* (ed. W. Horbury; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1999) 27-37.
- Fraenkel, S., "Zur Sprach des hebräischen Sirach," *MGWJ* 43 (1899) 481-84.
- Muraoka, T., and J. F. Elwolde, ed., *The Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira: Proceedings of a Symposium held at Leiden University, 11-14 December 1995* (STJD 26; Leiden: Brill, 1997).
- Muraoka, T., and J. F. Elwolde, ed., *Sirach, Scrolls and Sages: Proceedings of a Second International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls, Ben Sira and the Mishnah, held at Leiden University, 15-17 December 1997* (STDJ 33; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999).
- Muraoka, T., and J. F. Elwolde, ed., *Diggers at the Well: Proceedings of a Third International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira* (STDJ 36; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 2000).
- Penar, T., *Northwest Semitic Philology and the Hebrew Fragments of Ben Sira* (BibetOr 28; Rome: Biblical Institute Press, 1975).
- van Peursen, W. T., "The Verbal System in the Hebrew Text of Ben Sira" (Ph. D. diss, Leiden University, 1999).
- van Peursen, W. T., "The Alleged Retroversions from Syriac in the Hebrew Text of Ben Sira Revisited: Linguistic Perspectives," *KUSATU* 2 (2001) 47-95.

***Isaiah***

- Ginsberg, H. L., *The Book of Isaiah. A New Translation* (Philadelphia: The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1973) Introduction.
- Kutscher, E. Y., *The Language and Linguistic Background of the Isaiah Scroll (1 Q Isa<sup>a</sup>)* (STDJ VI; Leiden: Brill, 1974). See also E. Qimron, ed., *E. Y. Kutscher, The Language and Linguistic Background of the Isaiah Scroll (1 Q Isa<sup>a</sup>): Indices and Corrections* (Leiden: Brill, 1979).
- Rosenbaum, M., *Word-Order Variation in Isaiah 40-55: A Functional Perspective* (SSN 36; Assen: Van Gorcum, 1997). Review: J. A. Naudé, *Old Testament Essays* 12 (1999) 216-18.
- Saydon, P. O., "The Uses of Tenses in Deutero-Isaiah," *Bib* 40 (1959) 290-301.
- Talstra, E., "Grammar and Prophetic Texts: Computer-assisted Syntactical Research in Isaiah," *The Book of Isaiah: Les oracles et leur relectures. Unité et complexité de l'ouvrage* (ed. J. Vermeulen; BETL 81; Leuven: University Press/Uitgeverij Peeters, 1989) 83-91.
- Talstra, E., and A. L. H. M. van Wieringen, ed., *A Prophet on the Screen: Computerized Description of Isaianic Texts* (Applicatio 9; Amsterdam: VU University, 1992).

***Isaiah 2-4***

- Wiklander, B., *Prophecy as Literature: A Text-Linguistic and Rhetorical Approach to Isaiah 2-4* (ConBOT 22; Malmö: Gleerup, 1984).

***Isaiah 40-55***

- Rosenbaum, M., *Word-Order Variation in Isaiah 40-55: A Functional Perspective* (SSN 35; Assen: Van Gorcum, 1997).
- Saydon, P. O., "The Uses of Tenses in Deutero-Isaiah," *Bib* 40 (1959) 290-301.

---

<sup>13</sup> For further bibliography on this book, see F. V. Reiterer et al., *Bibliographie zu Ben Sira* (BZAW 266; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1998).

**Isaiah 47**

Rechenmacher, H., *Jungfrau, Tochter Babel: Eine Studie zur sprachwissenschaftlichen Beschreibung althebräischer Texte am Beispiel von Jes 47* (ATSAT 44; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1994).

**Jeremiah**

Althann, R., *A Philological Analysis of Jeremiah 4-6 in the Light of Northwest Semitic* (BibetOr 38; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1983).

Smith, C., "‘With an Iron Pen and Diamond Tip’: Linguistic Peculiarities in the Book of Jeremiah" (Ph. D. dissertation, Cornell University, 2003).

Stipp, H. J., "Linguistic Peculiarities of the Masoretic Edition of the Book of Jeremiah: An Updated Index," *JNWSL* 23/2 (1997) 181-202.

**Lamentations**

Dobbs-Allsopp, F. W., "Linguistic Evidence for the Date of Lamentations," *JANES* 26 (1998) 1-36.

Provan, I. W., "Past, present and future in Lamentations iii 52-66: The Case for a Precative Perfect Re-examined," *VT* 41 (1991) 164-75.

**Ezekiel**

Boadt, L., *Ezekiel's Oracles Against Egypt: A Literary and Philological Study of Ezekiel 29-32* (BibetOr 37; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1980).

van Dijk, H. J., *Ezekiel's Prophecy on Tyre (Ez 26,1-28,19): A New Approach* (BibetOr 20; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1968).

Hurvitz, A., *A Linguistic Study of the Relationship Between the Priestly Source and the Book of Ezekiel: A New Approach to an Old Problem* (CahRB 20; Paris: Gabalda, 1982).

Naudé, J. A., "The Language of the Book of Ezekiel. Biblical Hebrew in Transition?" *Old Testament Essays* 13 (2000) 46-71.

Rooker, M. F., *Biblical Hebrew in Transition: The Language of the Book of Ezekiel* (JSOTSup 90; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1990).

Rooker, M. F., "Ezekiel and the Typology of Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 12 (1990) 133-55.

**Daniel**

Cryer, F. H., "The Problem of Dating Biblical Hebrew and the Hebrew of Daniel," *In the Last Days. On Jewish and Christian Apocalyptic and its Period* (ed. K. Jeppesen, K. Nielsen and B. Rosenthal; Aarhus: Aarhus University, 1994) 185-98.

Ehrensverd, M., "Once Again: The Problem of Dating Biblical Hebrew," *SJOT* 11 (1997) 29-40 (response to Cryer's article, cited above).

Hurvitz, A., "[ro'sh-davar] and [sôp dabar]: Reflexes of Two Scribal Terms Imported into Biblical Hebrew from the Imperial Aramaic Formulary," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 281-86, esp. 285.

Rouillard-Bonraisin, H., "Problèmes du bilinguisme en Daniel," *Mosaïque de Langues Mosaïques Culturelle: Le Bilinguisme dans le Proche-Orient ancien. Actes de la Table-Ronde du novembre 1995 organisée par l'URA 1062 <<Etudes Sémitiques>>* (ed. F. Briquel-Chatonnet; Antiquités Sémitiques 1; Paris: Maisonneuve, 1996) 145-70.

Wagner, A., "The Writing of the Book of Daniel," *The Book of Daniel: Composition and Reception* (ed. J. J. Collins and P. W. Flint; VTSup 83; Leiden: Brill, 2001). PP? CHECK BS410.V452 v. 83



## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

### **Hosea**

- Kuhnigk, W., *Nordwestsemitische Studien zum Hoseabuch* (BibetOr 27; Rome: Biblical Institute Press, 1974).
- Rabin, C. "The Language of Amos and Hosea," *'Iyyunim be-Sefer Tre-'Asar* (ed. B. Z. Luria; Jerusalem: Kiryath Sepher, 1981) 117-36 (Heb.).
- Yoo, Y. J., "Israelian Hebrew in the Book of Hosea" (Ph. D. Dissertation, Cornell University, 1999).

### **Joel**

- Noguchi, T., "A Study of the Verbs in Joel 2:4-9: The Author's Style or Aramaic Influence?" *Orient* 33 (1998) 103-14.

### **Amos**

- Finley, T. J., "The WAW-Consecutive with 'Imperfect' in Biblical Hebrew: Theoretical Studies and its Use in Amos," *Tradition and Testament: Essays in Honor of Charles Lee Feinberg* (ed. J. S. and P. D. Feinberg; Chicago: Moody Press, 1981) 241-62.
- Rabin, C. "The Language of Amos and Hosea," *'Iyyunim be-Sefer Tre-'Asar* (ed. B. Z. Luria; Jerusalem: Kiryath Sepher, 1981) 117-36 (Heb.).
- Rosenbaum, S. N., "Northern Amos Revisited: Two Philological Suggestions," *HS* 18 (1977) 132-48.

### **Jonah**

- Landis, G. M., "Linguistic Criteria and the Date of the Book of Jonah," *EI* 16 (1982) 147\*-70\*.
- Longacre, R. E., and S. J. J. Hwang, "A Textlinguistic Approach to the Biblical Hebrew Narrative of Jonah," *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Analysis* (ed. R. D. Bergen; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics; distributor: Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994) 336-58.
- Person, R. R., Jr., *In Conversation with Jonah: Conversation Analysis, Literary Criticism, and the Book of Jonah* (JSOTSup 220; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 2000).
- Qimron, E., "The Dating of the Book of Jonah," *Beth Mikra* 81 (1980) 181-82 (Heb.).

### **Habakkuk 3**

- Albright, W. F., "The Psalm of Habakkuk," *Studies in Old Testament Prophecy Presented to Theodore H. Robinson* (ed. H. H. Rowley; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1957) 1-18.
- Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic* (Cambridge, MA/London: Harvard University, 1973) 102-03, 140.
- Hiebert, T., *God of My Victory: The Ancient Hymn in Habakkuk 3* (HSM 38; Atlanta: Scholars, 1986).

### **Zephaniah**

- Irsigler, H., *Gottesgericht und Jahwetag: Die Komposition Zef 1,1-2,3, untersucht auf der Grundlage der Literarkritik des Zefanjabuches* (ATSAT 3; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1977).
- Sabottka, L., *Zephania: Versuch einer Neuüberstetzung mit philologischem Kommentar* (BibetOr 25; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1972).

### **Zechariah**

- Hill, A., "Dating Second Zechariah. A Linguistic Reexamination," *HAR* 6 (1982) 105-34.

### **Malachi**

- Hill, A., "The Book of Malachi: Its Place in Post-Exilic Chronology Linguistically Reconsidered," (Ph. D. diss., University of Michigan, 1981).

Hill, A., "Dating the Book of Malachi: A Linguistic Reexamination," *The Word Shall Go Forth: Essays in Honor of David Noel Freedman in Celebration of His Sixtieth Birthday* (ed. C. L. Meyers and M. P. O'Connor; ASOR Special Volume series 1; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1983) 77-89.

### 1.3.4. Hebrew and Other Semitic Languages

#### 1.3.4.1. Surveys of Research

Bodine, W., "Linguistics, Semitics, and Biblical Hebrew," *Society of Biblical Literature 1982 Seminar Papers* (ed. K. H. Richards; Chico, CA: Scholars, 1982) 31-37.

Bodine, W., "Linguistics and Philology in the Study of Ancient Near Eastern Languages," *"Working with No Data": Semitic and Egyptian Studies Presented to Thomas O. Lambdin* (ed. D. M. Golomb; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 39-54.

Degen, R., "Zur neueren hebraistischen Forschung," *WO* 6 (1971) 47-79.

Hospers, J.H., "A Hundred Years of Semitic Comparative Linguistics," *Studia Biblica et Semitica: Theodor Christiano Vriezen* (Wageningen, 1956) 138-51.

Waldman, N., *The Recent Study of Hebrew: A Survey of the Literature with Selected Bibliography*, 2-109.

#### 1.3.4.2. The Relation of Hebrew to Other Semitic Languages

Albright, W. F., "The Northwest-Semitic Tongues before 1000 B. C.," *Atti del XIX Congresso Internazionale degli Orientalistici. Roma, 23-29 Settembre 1935-XIII* (Rome: Tipografia del Senato, 1938) 445-50.

Albright, W. F., Review of C. H. Gordon, *Ugaritic Handbook*, *JBL* 69 (1950) 385-93.

Albright, W. F., Review of Z. S. Harris, *The Development of the Canaanite Dialects*, *JAOS* 60 (1940) 414-22.

Althann, R., *Studies in Northwest Semitic* (BibetOr 45; Rome: Editrice Pontificio Istituto Biblico, 1997).

Blau, J., "Hebrew and North West Semitic: Reflections on the Classification of the Semitic Languages," *HAR* 2 (1978) 21-44. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 308-32.

Blau, J., "Some Difficulties in the Reconstruction of 'Proto-Hebrew' and 'Proto-Canaanite'," *In Memoriam Paul Kahle* (ed. M. Black and G. Fohrer; BZAW 103; Berlin: de Gruyter, 1968) 23-43. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 266-82.

Brisquel-Chatonnet, F., "Hébreu du nord et phénicien: Étude comparé de deux dialectes cananéens," *OLP* 23 (1992) 89-126.

Dahood, M. J., *Ugaritic-Hebrew Philology: Marginal Notes on Recent Publications* (BibetOr 17; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1965).

Emerton, J. A., "What Light Has Ugaritic Shed on Hebrew?" *Ugarit and the Bible: Proceedings of the International Symposium on Ugarit and the Bible. Manchester, September 1992* (ed. G. J. Brooke, A. H. W. Curtis and J. F. Healey; UBL 11; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1994) 53-69.

Friedrich, J., "Kanaanäische und Westsemitische," *Scientia* 84 (1949) 220-23.

Garbini, G., *Il semitico nord-occidentale: Studi di storia linguistica* (Rome: Università degli Studi <<La Sapienza>>, 1988).

Ginsberg, H. L., "The Northwest Semitic Languages," *The World History of the Jewish People, Volume II. Patriarchs* (ed. B. Mazar; Tel Aviv: Jewish History Publications, 1967; Rutgers, 1970) 102-24.

Goshen-Gottstein, M. H., "Semitic Morphological Structures: the Basic Morphological Structure of Biblical Hebrew," *Studies in Egyptology and Linguistics in Honour of H. J. Polotsky* (Jerusalem: The Israel Exploration Society, 1964) 104-16.

Harris, Z. S., *The Development of the Canaanite Dialects* (American Oriental Series 16; New Haven, CT: American Oriental Society, 1939; reprinted, New York: Kraus, 1967). Reviews: W. F. Albright, *JAOS* 60 (1940) 414-22; A. Goetze, *Language* 17 (1941) 167-70.

Hurvitz, A., and S. E. Fassberg, ed., *Biblical Hebrew in Its Northwest Semitic Setting: Typological and Historical Perspectives* (Jerusalem: Magnes, in press).

- Israel, F., "Geographic Linguistics and Canaanite Dialects," *Current Progress in Afro-Asiatic Linguistics: Papers of the Third International Hamito-Semitic Congress* (ed. J. Bynon; Amsterdam: John Benjamins, 1984) 363-71.
- Kaufman, S. A., "The Classification of the North West Semitic Dialects of the Biblical Period and Some Implications Thereof," *Proceedings of the Ninth World Congress of Jewish Studies. Hebrew and Aramaic Panel Sessions* (ed. M. Bar-Asher; Jerusalem: Magnes, 1988) 41-57.
- Knauf, E. A., "War 'Biblisch-Hebräisch' eine Sprach? Empirische Gesichtspunkte zur linguistischen Annäherung an die Sprache der althebräischen Literatur," *ZAH* 3/1 (1990) 11-23.
- Levine, B. A., "Survivals of Ancient Canaanite in the Mishnah" (Ph. D. diss., Brandeis University, 1962).
- Moran, W. L., "The Hebrew Language in its Northwest Semitic Background," *The Bible and the Ancient Near East: Essays in Honor of William Foxwell Albright* (ed. G. E. Wright; Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1961) 59-84.
- Rabin, C., "The Origin of the Subdivisions of Semitic," *Hebrew and Semitic Studies: Presented to Godfrey Rolles Driver in Celebration of His Seventieth Birthday, 20 August 1962* (ed. D. W. Thomas and W. D. McHardy; Oxford: Clarendon, 1963) 104-15.
- Sekine, M., "The Subdivisions of the North-West Semitic Languages," *JSS* 18 (1973) 205-21.
- Ullendorff, E., *Is Biblical Hebrew a Language? Studies in Semitic Languages* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1977).

### 1.3.5. Stages/Dialects of Hebrew in the Iron I-Persian periods

#### 1.3.5.1. Early Hebrew

- Albright, W. F., "New Light on Early Canaanite Language and Literature," *BASOR* 46 (1932) 15-20.
- Albright, W. F., "The Old Testament and Canaanite Language and Literature," *CBQ* 7 (1945) 5-31.
- Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, *Ancient Yahwistic Poetry* (SBLDS 76; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975; sec. ed.; The Biblical Resources series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1997).
- Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, "Some Observations on Early Hebrew," *Bib* 53 (1972) 413-20.
- Freedman, D. N., "Archaic Forms in Early History Poetry," *ZAW* 72 (1960) 101-7.
- Goodwin, D. W., *Text-Restoration Methods in Contemporary U. S. A. Biblical Scholarship* (Naples: Istituto Orientale di Napoli, 1969).
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 31-38.
- Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 17, 111-116.
- Polak, F. H., "Epic Formulas in Biblical Narrative - Frequency and Distribution," *Actes du Second Colloque International. Bible et Informatique: Méthodes, Outils, Résultats. Jérusalem, 9-13 juin 1988* (Travaux de linguistique quantitative 43; Paris: Champion; Geneva: Slatkine, 1989) 435-88.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "The Strata of Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 17 (1991) 81-99.
- Robertson, D., *Linguistic Evidence in Dating Early Hebrew Poetry* (SBLDS 3; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1972).
- Young, I., "The 'Archaic' Poetry of the Pentateuch in the MT, Samaritan Pentateuch and 4QExod<sup>c</sup>," *AbrN* 35 (1998) 74-83.
- Young, I., "The Style of the Gezer Calendar and Some 'Archaic Biblical Hebrew' Passages," *VT* 42 (1992) 362-75.

#### 1.3.5.2. North versus South

- Burney, C. F., *Notes on the Hebrew of the Book of Kings* (Oxford: Clarendon, 1903) 208-9.
- Brisquel-Chatonnet, F., "Hébreu du nord et phénicien: Étude comparé de deux dialectes cananéens," *OLP* 23 (1992) 89-126.
- Chen, Y., "Israelian Hebrew in the Book of Proverbs" (Ph. D. dissertation, Cornell University, 2000).
- Davila, J. R., "Qohelet and Northern Hebrew," *Maarav* 5-6 (1990) 69-87.
- Fredericks, D. C., "A North Israelite Dialect in the Hebrew Bible? Questions of Methodology," *HS* 37 (1996) 7-20.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Gordon, C. H., "North Israelite Influence on Post-Exilic Hebrew," *ErIs* 3 (1954) 104-5 (Heb.).
- Gordon, C. H., "North Israelite Influence on Post-Exilic Hebrew," *IEJ* 5 (1955) 85-88.
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 31-38.
- Israel, Felice, "Studi di lessico ebraico epigrafico I: materiali del Nord," *Linguages Orientales Anciennes Philologie et Linguistique* 2 (1989) 37-67.
- Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 17, 67, 117-123.
- Nielsen, E., "Historical Perspectives and Geographical Horizons: On the Question of North-Israelite Elements in Deuteronomy," *ASTI* 11 (1977-78) 77-89.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "The Northern Origin of 'The Last Words of David' (2 Sam 23:1-7)," *Bib* 69 (1988) 113-21,
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Additional Notes on 'The Last Words of David' (2 Sam 23, 1-7)," *Bib* 70 (1989) 403-8.
- Rendsburg, G. A., *Linguistic Evidence for the Northern Origin of Selected Psalms* (SBLMS 43; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990). Review: J. C. L. Gibson, *BSOAS* 55 (1992) 543-44; Z. Zevit, *CBQ* 54/1 (1992) 126-29.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "The Northern Origin of Nehemiah 9," *Bib* 72 (1991) 348-66.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Linguistic Variation and the 'Foreign' Factor in the Hebrew Bible," *IOS* 15 (1996) 177-90.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Notes on Israelian Hebrew (I)," *Michael: Historical, Epigraphical and Biblical Studies in Honor of Prof. Michael Heltzer* (ed. Y. Avishur and R. Deutsch; Tel-Aviv: Archaeological Center Publications, 1999) 255-58.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Notes on Israelian Hebrew (II)," *JNWSL* 26/1 (2000) 33-45.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Shimush bilti ragil shel kinnuy ha-remez ba-miqra': 'Edut nosefet le-'Ivrit tsefonit bi-tqufat ha-miqra'," *Shnaton* 12 (2000) 83-88 (Heb.).
- Rendsburg, G. A., *Israelian Hebrew in the Book of Kings* (Occasional Publications of the Department of Near Eastern Studies and the Program of Jewish Studies, Cornell University, Number 5; Bethesda, MD: CDL Press, 2002).
- Rendsburg, G. A., "A Comprehensive Guide to Israelian Hebrew: Grammar and Lexicon," *Orient* (The Society for Near Eastern Studies in Japan) 38 (2003) 5-35.
- Rosenbaum, S. N., "Northern Amos Revisited: Two Philological Suggestions," *HS* 18-19 (1977-78) 132-48.
- Schniedewind, W., and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37.
- Young, I., "The 'Northernisms' of the Israelite Narratives in Kings," *ZAH* 8/1 (1995) 63-70.

### 1.3.5.1. Regional Dialects (on shibboleth, see also consonants [sibilants] below)

- Blau, J., "On Some Arabic Dialectical Features Paralleled by Hebrew and Aramaic," *JQR* 76 (1985) 5-12.
- Fellman, J., "Linguistic Nationalism: The Case of Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 8 (1980) 11-13.
- Fellman, J., "Biblical Hebrew: A Socio-linguistic History," *JBQ* 23 (1995) 24-26.
- Gianto, A., "Variations in Biblical Hebrew," *Bib* 77 (1996) 493-508.
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 36-41.
- Halpern, B., "Dialect Distribution in Canaan and the Deir Alla Inscriptions," *"Working with No Data": Semitic and Egyptian Studies in Honor of Thomas O. Lambdin* (ed. D. Golomb; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 119-39.
- Hendel, R. S., "Sibilants and shibboleth (Judges 12:6)," *BASOR* 301 (1996) 69-75.
- Ikeda, J., "Linguistic Varieties in Biblical Hebrew: An Overview and a Case Study," *Bulletin of the International Institute for Linguistic Sciences, Kyoto Sangyo University* 21 (2000) 179-204 (Japanese).
- Ikeda, J., "Regional Dialects in Biblical Hebrew," *Studies in Language and Literature: Language* (Institute of Literature and Linguistics, University of Tsukuba) 38 (2000) 1-15 (Japanese).

- Kaufman, S. A., "The Classification of the North West Semitic Dialects of the Biblical Period and Some Implications Thereof," *Proceedings of the Ninth World Congress of Jewish Studies. Panel Sessions: Hebrew and Aramaic Languages* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1988) 41-57.
- Noegel, S., "Dialect and Politics in Isaiah 24-27," *AO* 12/2 (1994) 177-92.
- Rabin, C., "The Emergence of Classical Hebrew," *The Age of the Monarchies: Culture and Society* (ed. A. Malamat; World History of the Jewish People 4/2; Jerusalem: Massada, 1979) 71-78, 293-5.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Morphological Evidence for Regional Dialects in Ancient Hebrew," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 65-88.
- Young, I., *Diversity in Pre-exilic Hebrew* (FAT 5; Tübingen: J. C. B. Mohr [Paul Siebeck], 1993). Review, P. C. Schmitz, *CBQ* 57 (1995) 380-81.
- Young, I., "Evidence of Diversity in Pre-Exilic Judahite Hebrew," *HS* 38 (1997) 7-20.

### 1.3.5.4. Hebrew in Direct Discourse and Narrative

#### 1.3.5.4.1. Studies

- Abramson, G., "Colloquialisms in the OT," *Semitics* 2 (1971-72) 1-16.
- Blake, F. R., "The Forms of Verbs After Waw," *JBL* 65 (1946) 51-57.
- Bloch, A. and C., *The Song of Songs: A New Translation with an Introduction and Commentary* (Berkeley/Los Angeles: University of California, 1995) 24.
- Blau, J., "The Structure of Biblical and Dead Sea Scrolls Hebrew in Light of Arabic Diglossia and Middle Arabic," *Lesh* 60 (1997) 21-32 (Heb.).
- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica III," *IOS* 7 (1977) 24. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 257.
- Brongers, H. A., "Some Remarks on the Biblical Particle *h<sup>a</sup>lo*," *OTS* 21 (1981) 177-89.
- Cohen, C., "Neo-Assyrian Elements in the First Speech of the Biblical Rab Saqê," *IOS* 9 (1979) 32-48.
- Cook, J. A., "The Hebrew Verb: A Grammaticalization Approach," *ZAH* 14/2 (2001) 117-43, esp. 129.
- Cryer, F. H., "The Hebrew 3rd. Masc. sg. Suffix -JW on Dual and Plural Nouns," *SJOT* 6 (1992) 205-12.
- Diehl, J. F., "'Steh auf setz dich und iß!' Imperative zwischen Begriffswort und Interjektion," *KUSATU* 1 (2000) 101-32.
- Driver, G. R., "Colloquialisms in the Old Testament," *Mélanges Marcel Cohen: Études de linguistique, ethnographie et sciences connexes offertes par ses amis et ses élèves à l'occasion de son 89ème anniversaire avec des articles et études inédites de Marcel Cohen réunis par David Cohen* (The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1970) 232-39.
- Eskhult, M., "*h<sup>a</sup>kaf* in Jdc 8,6.15," *OrSu* 33-34 (1984-85) 117-21.
- Eskhult, M., "Markers of Text Type in Biblical Hebrew from a Diachronic Perspective," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 153-64.
- Estelle, Bryan, "The Language of Deference in Official and Biblical Aramaic" (Washington, DC, Ph. D. diss., The Catholic University of America, 2000).
- Faur, J., "The Third Person in Semitic Grammatical Theory and General Linguistics," *Linguistica Biblica* 46 (1979) 106-13.
- Garr, W. R., *In His Own Image and Likeness: Humanity, Divinity, and Monotheism* (Culture and History of the Ancient Near East 15; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003) 26, 31.
- Goldenberg, G., "On Direct Speech and the Hebrew Bible," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax. Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 79-96 = G.
- Goldenberg, *Studies in Semitic Linguistics: Selected Writings* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 197-215.
- Greenstein, E. L., "The Syntax of Saying 'Yes' in Biblical Hebrew," *JANES* 19 (1989) 51-59.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Greenstein, E. L., "Some Developments in the Study of Language and Some Implications for Interpreting Ancient Texts and Cultures," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 441-79, esp. 460-63.
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 27-30
- Hataf, G., "(Free) Direct Discourse in Biblical Hebrew," *HS* 41 (2000) 7-30.
- Heller, R., "Narrative Structure and Discourse Constellations: An Analysis of Clause Function in Biblical Hebrew Prose," Ph. D. diss., Yale University, 1998.
- Heller, R., *Narrative Structure and Discourse Constellations: An Analysis of Clause Function in Biblical Hebrew Prose* (HSS; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, in press).
- Hillers, D. R., "Some Performative Utterances in the Bible," *Pomegranates and Golden Bells: Studies in Biblical, Jewish, and Near Eastern Ritual, Law, and Literature in Honor of Jacob Milgrom* (ed. D. P. Wright, D. N. Freedman and A. Hurvitz; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1995) 757-66.
- Isserlin, B. S. J., "Epigraphically attested Judean Hebrew and the question of 'Upper Class' (Official) and 'popular' speech variants in Judea during the 8th-6th Centuries B. C.," *AJBA* 2 (1972) 197-203.
- Jenni, E., "„Gehe hin in Frieden (*lslwm/bslwm*)!"" *ZAH* 1/1 (1988) 39-46.
- Joosten, J., "Biblical Hebrew as Mirrored in the Septuagint: The Question of Influence from Spoken Hebrew," *Textus* 21 (2002) 1-20.
- Kaufman, S. A., "An Emphatic Plea for Please," *Maarav* 7 (1991) 195-98.
- Lande, I., *Formelhafte Wendungen der Umgangssprache im Alten Testament* (Leiden: Brill, 1949).
- Levine, B. A., "Chapters in the History of Spoken Hebrew," *EI* 14 (1978) 155-60 (Heb.).
- Livnat, Zohar, "[ 'ūlay ] From Biblical to Modern Hebrew: A Semantic-Textual Approach," *HS* 42 (2001) 81-104.
- MacDonald, J., "Some Distinctive Characteristics of Israelite Spoken Hebrew," *BO* 32 (1975) 162-75.
- Mali, U., "The Language of Conversation in the Former Prophets" (Ph. D. diss., the Hebrew University, 1983).
- Margoliot, E., "On the Question of the Spoken Language of the Time of the Second Temple and the Period of the Mishnah and the Talmud," *Lesh* 23 (1958-59) 49-54.
- Müller, H. P., "Kolloquialsprache und Volkreligion in den Inschriften von Kuntillet 'Agrud und Hirbet el-Qom," *ZAH* 5/1 (1992) 15-52.
- Niccacci, A., "On the Hebrew Verbal System," *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Analysis* (ed. R. D. Bergen; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics; distributor: Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994) 117-37.
- Olafsson, S., "On Diglossia in Ancient Hebrew and its Graphic Representation," *Folia Orientalia* 28 (1991) 193-205.
- Ratner, R., "Morphological Variation in Biblical Hebrew Rhetoric," *Maarav* 7-8 (1991-92) [2.]143-59.
- Rendsburg, G. A., *Diglossia in Ancient Hebrew* (AOS 72; New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1990).
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Diglossia in Ancient Hebrew as Revealed through Compound Verbs," *Bono Homini Donum: Essays in Historical Linguistics in Memory of J. Alexander Kerns* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman and A. R. Bomhard; Amsterdam: John Benjamins, 1981) 665-77.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Parallel Developments in Mishnaic Hebrew, Colloquial Arabic, and Other Varieties of Spoken Semitic," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1265-77.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Confused Language as a Deliberate Literary Device in Biblical Hebrew Narrative," *Journal of Hebrew Scriptures*, 2 (1998-99), electronic version, on the web at <http://www.arts.ualberta.ca/JHS/>.
- Revell, E. J., *The Designation of the Individual: Expressive Usage in Biblical Narrative* (Contributions to Biblical Exegesis and Theology 14; Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1996).
- Schneider, M. D., "The Literary Hebrew Language," *Lesh* 6 (1935) 301-26 (Heb.).

- Schniedewind, W., and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37.
- Shulman, A., "The Particle [*na*'] in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *HS* 40 (1999) 57-82.
- Sciumbata, P., "Dalla linguistica alla storia della cultura: la natura, l'organizzazione e lo sviluppo discronico del campo lessicale dei sostantivi della 'conoscenza' in ebraico antico e il loro significato per la comprensione degli scenari intellettuali dell'antico Israele," *Materia Giudaica* 5 (1999) 2-8.
- Spolsky, B., "Diglossia in Hebrew in the Late Second Temple Period," *Southwest Journal of Linguistics* 10 (1991) = *Studies in Diglossia* (ed. A. Hudson; Denton, TX: North Texas University, 1991) 85-104.
- Stipp, H. J., "*w=haya* für nichtiterative Vergangenheit? Zu syntaktischen Modernisierungen im masoretischen Jeremiahbuch," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 521-47.
- Smith, M. S., "Grammatically Speaking: The Participle as a Main Verb of Clauses (Predicative Participle) in Direct Discourse and Narrative in Pre-Mishnaic Hebrew," *Sirach, Scrolls and Sages: Proceedings of a Second International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls, Ben Sira and the Mishnah, held at Leiden University, 15-17 December 1997* (ed. T. Muraoka and J. F. Elwolde; STDJ 33; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999) 278-332.
- Sznejder, M. H., "Was Hebrew a Spoken Language?" *Lesh* 8 (1943-44) 112-22 (Heb.).
- Wagner, A., *Sprechakte und Sprechaktanalyse im Alten Testament: Untersuchungen im biblisch Hebräisch an der Nahtstelle zwischen Handlungsebene und Grammatik* (BZAW 253; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1997).
- Wagner, A., "The Archaeology of Oral Communication. In Search of a Spoken Language in the Bible," *JNWSL* 26/2 (2000) 117-26.
- Wilt, T., "A Sociolinguistic Analysis of *na*'," *VT* 46 (1996) 237-55.
- Zatelli, I., "Analysis of Lexemes from a Conversational Prose Text: *hnh* as Signal of a Performative Utterance in 1 Sam. 25:41," *ZAH* 7/1 (1994) 5-11.
- Zewi, T., "The Particles *hinneh* and *wehinneh* in Biblical Hebrew," *HS* 37 (1996) 21-38.

#### 1.3.5.4.2. Context for Direct Discourse and Speech-Act Theory<sup>14</sup>

- Buss, M. J., "Potential and Actual Interactions between Speech Act Theory and Biblical Studies," *Semeia* 41 (1988) 125-34.
- Gerardi, P., "Thus, He Spoke: Direct Speech in Esarhaddon's Royal Inscriptions," *ZA* 79 (1979) 245-60.
- Hataf, G., "(Free) Direct Discourse in Biblical Hebrew," *HS* 41 (2000) 7-30.
- Jenni, E., "Einleitung formeller und familiärer Rede im Alten Testament durch '*mr 'l*' und '*mrl*,'" *Vielseitigkeit des Alten Testaments: Festschrift für Georg Sauer zum 70. Geburtstag* (ed. J. A. Loader and H. V. Kieweler; Wiener Alttestamentliche Studien 1; Frankfurt am Main: P. Lang, 1999) 17-33.
- Macky, P. W., "The Multiple Purposes of Biblical Speech Acts," *The Princeton Seminary Bulletin* 8 (1987) 50-61.
- Meier, S. A., *Speaking of Speaking: Marking Direct Discourse in the Hebrew Bible* (VTSup 46; Leiden: Brill, 1992).
- Miller, C. L., *The Representation of Speech in Biblical Hebrew Narrative: A Linguistic Analysis* (HSM 55; Atlanta: Scholars, 1996; sec. ed., 2003).
- Miller, C. L., "Discourse Functions of Quotative Frames in Biblical Hebrew Narrative," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 155-82.

<sup>14</sup> As further (though somewhat dated) resources, note R. B. Meyers and K. Hopkins, "A Speech-Act Bibliography," *Centrum* 5 (1977) 73-108; and T. Holtgraves, "Language Structure in Social Interaction: Perceptions of Direct and Indirect Speech Acts and Interactants Who Use Them," *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology* 51 (1986) 305-14. See also S. C. Levinson, *Pragmatics* (Cambridge Textbooks in Linguistics; Cambridge/Melbourne/New York/Melbourne/Madrid: Cambridge University, 1983).

- Miller, C. L., "Introducing Direct Discourse in Biblical Hebrew Narrative," *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Analysis* (ed. R. D. Bergen; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics; distributor: Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994) 199-241.
- O'Connor, M., "Discourse Linguistics and the Study of Biblical Hebrew," *Congress Volume: Basel 2001* (ed. A. Lemaire; VTSup 92; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2002) 17-42, esp. 29-37 (including comments on the works of Meier and Miller cited above).
- de Regt, L. J., "Clause Connections and the Interruption of Direct Speech in Hebrew," *Association Internationale Bible et Informatique: Proceedings of the Fifth International Colloquium - Bible and Computer. Translation and Transmission, Aix-en-Provence, 1-4 September 1997* (Paris: Champion, 1998) 81-93.
- Revell, E. J., "The Repetitions of Introductions to Speech as a Feature of Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 47 (1997) 91-110.
- Wagner, A., *Sprechakte und Sprechaktanalyse im Alten Testament: Untersuchungen im biblisch Hebräisch an der Nahtstelle zwischen Handlungsebene und Grammatik* (BZAW 253; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1997).
- Zatelli, I., "Pragmalinguistics and Speech-Act Theory as Applied to Classical Hebrew," *ZAH* 6 (1993) 60-74.

#### 1.3.5.4.3. Bilingualism<sup>15</sup>

- Arnold, B. T., "The Use of Aramaic in the Hebrew Bible: Another Look at Bilingualism in Ezra and Daniel," *JNWSL* 22 (1996) 1-16.
- Boyarin, D., "Bilingualism and Meaning in Rabbinic Literature: An Example," *Fucus: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 141-52.
- Dalix, A. S., "Exemples de bilinguisme à Ougarit. 'Iloumilku: la double identité d'un scribe," *Mosaïque de Langues Mosaïques Culturelle: Le Bilinguisme dans le Proche-Orient ancien. Actes de la Table-Ronde du novembre 1995 organisée par l'URA 1062 <<Etudes Sémitiques>>* (ed. F. Briquel-Chatonnet; Antiquités Sémitiques 1; Paris: Maisonneuve, 1996) 81-90.
- Hallo, W. W., "Bilingualism and the Beginnings of Translation," *Texts, Temples, and Traditions: A Tribute to Menahem Haran* (ed. M. V. Fox et al.; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1996) 345-57.
- Pardee, D., "L'ougaritique et le hourrite dans les textes rituels de Ras Shamra - Ougarit," *Mosaïque de Langues Mosaïques Culturelle: Le Bilinguisme dans le Proche-Orient ancien. Actes de la Table-Ronde du novembre 1995 organisée par l'URA 1062 <<Etudes Sémitiques>>* (ed. F. Briquel-Chatonnet; Antiquités Sémitiques 1; Paris: Maisonneuve, 1996) 63-80.
- Puech, E., "Du bilinguisme à Qumrân?" *Mosaïque de Langues Mosaïques Culturelle: Le Bilinguisme dans le Proche-Orient ancien. Actes de la Table-Ronde du novembre 1995 organisée par l'URA 1062 <<Etudes Sémitiques>>* (ed. F. Briquel-Chatonnet; Antiquités Sémitiques 1; Paris: Maisonneuve, 1996) 171-89.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Bilingual Wordplay in the Bible," *VT* 38 (1988) 354-57.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Kabbîr in Biblical Hebrew: Evidence for Style-Switching and Addressee-switching in the Hebrew Bible," *JAOS* 112 (1992) 649-51.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Linguistic Variation and the 'Foreign' Factor in the Hebrew Bible," *IOS* 15 (1996) 177-90.
- Rouillard-Bonraisin, H., "Problèmes du bilinguisme en Daniel," *Mosaïque de Langues Mosaïques Culturelle: Le Bilinguisme dans le Proche-Orient ancien. Actes de la Table-Ronde du novembre 1995 organisée par l'URA 1062 <<Etudes Sémitiques>>* (ed. F. Briquel-Chatonnet; Antiquités Sémitiques 1; Paris: Maisonneuve, 1996) 145-70.
- Snell, D. C., "Why is There Aramaic in the Bible?" *JSOT* 18 (1980) 32-51.
- Spolsky, B., "Diglossia in Hebrew in the Late Second Temple Period," *Southwest Journal of Linguistics* 10 (1991) = *Studies in Diglossia* (ed. A. Hudson; Denton, TX: North Texas University, 1991) 85-104.

<sup>15</sup> See René Appel and Pieter Muysken, *Language Contact and Bilingualism* (London: Arnold, 1987).



Spolsky, B., and R. L. Cooper, "Jewish Multilingualism in the First Century: An Essay in Historical Linguistics," *Readings in the Sociology of Jewish Languages* (ed. J. A. Fishman; Leiden: Brill, 1985) 35-50.

Weitzman, S., "Why Did the Qumran Community Write in Hebrew?" *JAOS* 119 (1999) 35-45.

#### 1.3.5.4.4. Hebrew Language and the Culture of Israel

Fellman, J., "Observations on Biblical Hebrew," *JBQ* 27 (1999) 111-14.

Schniedewind, W. M., "Linguistic Ideology in Qumran Hebrew," *Diggers at the Well: Proceedings of a Third International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira* (STJD 36; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 2000) 245-55.

Schniedewind, W. M., "Qumran Hebrew as an Antilanguage," *JBL* 118 (1999) 235-52.

Ullendorff, E., "The Knowledge of Languages in the Old Testament," *BJRL* 44 (1962) 455-65.

Weitzman, S., "Why Did the Qumran Community Write in Hebrew?" *JAOS* 119 (1999) 35-45.

#### 1.3.5.5. Pre-exilic versus post-exilic Hebrew

##### 1.3.5.5.1. General Works

Barr, J., *Comparative Philology and the Text of the Old Testament* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1968; rev. ed. with additions, Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 223-37. Reviews: F. I. Andersen, *JBL* 88 (1969) 345-46; Mendenhall, *Interpretation* 25 (1971) 358-62; W. L. Moran, *CBQ* 31 (1969) 238-43; S. D. Walters, *JAOS* 89 (1969) 777-81; P. Wernberg-Moller, *Journal of Theological Studies* 20 (1969) 558-62.

Blenkinsopp, J., "An Assessment of the Alleged Pre-Exilic Date of the Priestly Material in the Pentateuch," *ZAW* 108 (1996) 495-518.

Bloch, A. and C., *The Song of Songs: A New Translation with an Introduction and Commentary* (Berkeley/Los Angeles: University of California, 1995) 23-25.

Bergey, R., "The Book of Esther: Its Place in the Linguistic Milieu of Post-Exilic Biblical Hebrew Prose. A Study in Late Biblical Hebrew" (Ph. D. diss., Dropsie College for Hebrew and Cognate Learning, 1983).

Cryer, F. H., "The Problem of Dating Biblical Hebrew and the Hebrew of Daniel," *In the Last Days: On Jewish and Christian Apocalyptic and its Period* (ed. K. Jeppesen, K. Nielsen and B. Rosenthal; Aarhus: Aarhus University, 1994) 185-98.

Davies, P. R., *In Search of Ancient Israel* (JSOTSup 148; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1992) 102-4.

Ehrensverd, M., "Once Again: The Problem of Dating Biblical Hebrew," *SJOT* 11 (1997) 29-40 (response to Cryer's article cited above).

Eskhult, M., "Verbal Syntax in Late Biblical Hebrew," *Diggers at the Well: Proceedings of a Third International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira* (ed. T. Muraoka and J. F. Elwolde; STDJ 36; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 2000) 84-93.

Eskhult, M., "Markers of Text Type in Biblical Hebrew from a Diachronic Perspective," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 153-64.

Estelle, Bryan, "The Language of Deference in Official and Biblical Aramaic" (Washington, DC, Ph. D. diss., The Catholic University of America, 2000).

Fredericks, D. C., *Qoheleth's Language: Re-evaluating its Nature and Date* (Lewiston: Mellon, 1988).

Gevirtz, S., "Of Syntax and Style in the 'Late Biblical Hebrew' - 'Old Canaanite' Connection," *JANES* 18 (1986) 25-29.

Grabbe, L. L., ed., *Did Moses Speak Attic? Jewish Historiography and Scripture in the Hellenistic Period* (JSOTSup 317; European Seminar on Historical Methodology 3; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 2001).

Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 33-38.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Hendel, R. S., "Of Doubt, Gadflies and Minimalists," *Bible Review* 17/3 (2001) 8.
- Hill, A., "The Book of Malachi: Its Place in Post-Exilic Chronology Linguistically Reconsidered," (Ph. D. diss., University of Michigan, 1981).
- Hill, A., "Dating the Book of Malachi: A Linguistic Reexamination," *The Word Shall Go Forth: Essays in Honor of David Noel Freedman in Celebration of His Sixtieth Birthday* (ed. C. L. Meyers and M. P. O'Connor; ASOR Special Volume series 1; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1983) 77-89.
- Hill, A., "Dating Second Zechariah. A Linguistic Reexamination," *HAR* 6 (1982) 105-34.
- Hurvitz, A., "The Chronological Significance of 'Aramaisms' in Biblical Hebrew," *IEJ* 18 (1968) 234-40.
- Hurvitz, A., *Ben Lashon le-Lashon (Biblical Hebrew in Transition: A Study in Post-Exilic and its Implications for the Dating of the Psalms)* (Jerusalem: Mosad Bialik, 1972).
- Hurvitz, A., "Linguistic Criteria for Dating Problematic Biblical Texts," *Hebrew Abstracts* 14 (1973) 74-79.
- Hurvitz, A., "The Date of the Prose-Tale of Job Linguistically Considered," *HTR* 67 (1974) 17-34.
- Hurvitz, A., "The Evidence of Language in Dating the Priestly Code - A Linguistic Study in Technical Idioms and Terminology," *RB* 81 (1974) 24-56.
- Hurvitz, A., *A Linguistic Study of the Relationship Between the Priestly Source and the Book of Ezekiel: A New Approach to an Old Problem* (CahRB 20; Paris: Gabalda, 1982).
- Hurvitz, A., Review of D. C. Fredericks, *Qoheleth's Language: Re-evaluating its Nature and Date*, *Hebrew Studies* 31 (1990) 144-54.
- Hurvitz, A., "Continuity and Innovation in Biblical Hebrew - the Case of 'Semantic Change' in Post-Exilic Writings," *Studies in Ancient Hebrew Semantics* (ed. T. Muraoka; Abr-Nahrain Supplement 4; Louvain: Peeters, 1995) 1-10.
- Hurvitz, A., "The Historical Quest for 'Ancient Israel' and the Linguistic Evidence of the Hebrew Bible: Some Methodological Observations," *VT* 47 (1997) 301-15 (review article of P. R. Davies, *In Search of 'Ancient Israel'* [JSOTSup 148; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1992]).
- Hurvitz, A., "The Relevance of Biblical Hebrew Linguistics for the Historical Study of Ancient Israel," *Proceedings of the Twelfth World Congress of Jewish Studies. Division A: The Bible and Its World* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1999) 21\*-33\*.
- Hurvitz, A., "Can Biblical Texts be Dated Linguistically? Chronological Perspectives in the Historical Study of Biblical Hebrew," *Congress Volume: Oslo 1998* (VTSup 80; Leiden: Brill, 2000) 143-60.
- Hurvitz, A., "Once Again: The Linguistic Profile of the Priestly Material in the Pentateuch and its Historical Agenda. A Response to J. Blenkinsopp," *ZAW* 112 (2000) 180.
- Hurvitz, A., "[*ro'sh-davar*] and [*sôp dabar*]: Reflexes of Two Scribal Terms Imported into Biblical Hebrew from the Imperial Aramaic Formulary," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 281-86.
- Kropat, A., *Die Syntax des Autors der Chronik vergleichen mit der seiner Quellen* (BZAW 16; Giessen: Töpelmann, 1909).
- Levine, B. A., "Research in the Priestly Source: The Linguistic Factor," *EI* 16 (1982) 124-31 (Heb.).
- Levine, B. A., "Late Language in the Priestly Source: Some Literary and Historical Observations," *Proceedings of the Eighth World Congress of Jewish Studies, Panel Sessions: Bible Studies and Hebrew Language* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1983) 69-82.
- Muraoka, T., "The Nominal Clause in Late Biblical Hebrew and Mishnaic Hebrew," *Language Studies* 4 (1990) 219-52 (Heb.).
- Naveh, J., and J. C. Greenfield, "Hebrew and Aramaic in the Persian Period," *The Cambridge History of Judaism. Volume 1* (Cambridge: Cambridge University, 1984) 115-29.
- Noguchi, T., "A Study of the Verbs in Joel 2:4-9: The Author's Style or Aramaic Influence?" *Orient* 33 (1998) 103-14.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Olafsson, S., "Late Biblical Hebrew - Fact or Fiction?" *Intertestamental Essays in Honour of Józef Tadeusz Milik* (ed. Z. J. Kapera; Krakow: The Enigma Press, 1992) 135-47.
- Patton, C., "Psalm 132: A Methodological Inquiry," *CBQ* 57 (1995) 643-54, esp. 644-48.
- Polak, F. H., "Development and Periodization of Biblical Prose Narrative (First Part)," *Bet Mikra* 43/1 (1998) 30-52 (in Hebrew, with English summary on pp. II-III).
- Polak, F. H., "Development and Periodization of Biblical Prose Narrative (Second Part)," *Bet Mikra* 43/1 (1998) 142-160 (in Hebrew, with English summary on pp. 198-99).
- Polak, F. H., "The Oral and the Written: Biblical Syntax, Stylistics and the Development of Prose Narrative," *JANES* 26 (1998) 59-105.
- Polak, F. H., "The Style of the Dialogue in Biblical Prose Narrative," *JANES* 28 (2001) 53-95.
- Polzin, R., *Late Biblical Hebrew: Toward a Historical Typology of Biblical Hebrew Prose* (Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1976).
- Polzin, R., "Notes on the Dating of the Non-massoretic Psalms of 11QPsa<sup>a</sup>," *HTR* 60 (1967) 468-76.
- Qimron, E., "The Dating of the Book of Jonah," *Beth Mikra* 81 (1980) 181-2 (Heb.).
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Late Biblical Hebrew and the Date of 'P'," *JANES* 12 (1980) 65-80.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Once More the Dual: With Replies to J. Blau and J. Blenkinsopp," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 38 (2001) 28-41.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Some False Leads in the Identification of Late Biblical Hebrew Texts: The Cases of Genesis 24 and 1 Samuel 2:27-36," *JBL* 121 (2002) 23-46.
- Rooker, M. F., "The Diachronic Study of Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 14 (1988) 199-214.
- Rooker, M. F., *Biblical Hebrew in Transition: The Language of the Book of Ezekiel* (JSOTSup 90; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1990).
- Rooker, M. F., "Ezekiel and the Typology of Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 12 (1990) 133-55.
- Rooker, M. F., "Diachronic Analysis and the Features of Late Biblical Hebrew," *Bulletin for Biblical Research* 4 (1994) 135-44.
- Schaper, J., "Hebrew and Its Study in the Persian Period," *Hebrew Study From Ezra to Ben-Yehuda* (ed. W. Horbury; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1999) 15-26.
- Schattnner-Reiser, U., "L'hébreu post-exilique," *La Palestine à l'époque perse* (ed. E. M. Laperrousaz and A. Lemaire; Paris: Cerf, 1994) 189-224.
- von Soden, W., "Gab es bereits im vorexilischen Hebräisch Aramaismen in der Bildung und der Verwendung von Verbalformen?" *ZAH* 4 (1991) 32-45.
- von Soden, W., "Zur Verwendung des Narrativs *waj-jiqtol* im nachexilischen Hebräisch," *ZAH* 7/2 (1994) 196-202.
- Talshir, D., "The Autonomic Status of Late Biblical Hebrew," *Language Studies II-III* (ed. M. Bar-Asher; Jerusalem: Hebrew University, 1987) 161-72 (Heb.).
- Tur-Sinai, N. H., "Aramaic: The Influence of Aramaic on the Hebrew of the Bible," *Encyclopaedia Biblica* 1 (1965) cols. 593-94 (Heb.).
- Verheij, A. J. C., "Early? Late? A Reply to F. H. Cryer," *SJOT* 11 (1997) 41-43.
- Weitzman, S., "The Shifting Syntax of Numerals in Biblical Hebrew: A Reassessment," *JNES* 55 (1996) 177-85.
- Young, I., ed., *Biblical Hebrew: Chronology and Typology* (JSOTSup 369; London: T. & T. Clark, 2003).
- Zevit, Z., "Converging Lines of Evidence Bearing on the Date of P," *ZAW* 94 (1982) 481-511.

**1.3.5.5.2. Texts for Study of Samuel and Kings versus Chronicles<sup>16</sup>**

Ben-David, A., *Parallels in the Bible* (Jerusalem: Carta, 1972).

Talstra, D., and A. J. C. Verheij, "Comparing Samuel/Kings and Chronicles: The Computer Assisted Making of an Analytical Synoptic Database," *Textus* 14 (1988) 41-60.

Vannutelli, P., *Libri Synoptici Veteris Testamenti seu Librorum Regum et Chronocorum. Loci Paralleli* (Rome: Pontificio Instituto Biblico, 1931).

**1.3.6. Other First Millennium "Canaanite" Languages*****General Works***

Avigad, N., and B. Sass, *Corpus of West Semitic Stamp Seals* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities/The Israel Exploration Society/The Institute of Archaeology, The Hebrew University of Jerusalem, 1997).

Contini, R., *Tipologia della frase nominale nel semitico nordoccidentale del I millennio A. C.* (Supplemento a *Egitto e Vicino Oriente*, 2; 1979; *Studi e Ricerche*, 1; Pisa: Giardini Editori e Stampatori in Pisa, 1982).

Cross, F. M. and D. N. Freedman, *Early Hebrew Orthography* (New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1952). Reviews: W. Moran, *CBQ* 15 (1953) 364-67; F. Rosenthal, *JAOS* 73 (1953) 46-47.

Garr, W. R., *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.* (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania, 1985).

Hackett, J. A., "The Study of Partially Documented Languages," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 57-75.

Harris, Z. S., *Development of the Canaanite Dialects: An Investigation in Linguistic History* (American Oriental Series 16; New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1939; reprinted, New York: Kraus, 1967).

Hoftijzer, J., and K. Jongeling, *Dictionary of the North-West Semitic Inscriptions* (two vols.; Leiden: Brill, 1995). Review: S. Izre'el, *IOS* 18 = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 421-29.

Israel, F., "Geographical Linguistics and Canaanite Dialects," *Current Progress in Afro-Asiatic Linguistics: Papers of the Third International Hamito-Semitic Congress* (ed. J. Bynon; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: Benjamins, 1984) 363-87.

Kaufman, S. A., "The Classification of the North West Semitic Dialects of the Biblical Period and Some Implications Thereof," *Proceedings of the Ninth World Congress of Jewish Studies, Jerusalem, August 4-12, 1985: Panel Sessions. Hebrew and Aramaic Languages* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1988) 41-57.

Kutscher, E. Y., "Canaanite, Hebrew, Phoenician, Aramaic, Mishnaic Hebrew, Punic," *Lesh* 33 (1969) 83-109 (Heb.).

Sarfatti, G. B., "Hebrew Inscriptions of the First Temple Period - A Survey and Some Linguistic Comments," *Maarav* 3/1 (1982) 55-83.

***Ammonite***

Aufrecht, W. E., "Ammonite Texts and Language," *Ancient Ammon* (ed. B. Macdonald and R. W. Younker; Leiden/Boston/Köln, 1999) 163-88, with bibliography. *Corpus of Ammonite Inscriptions* (Lewiston: Mellon, 1989).

Cross, F. M., "Ammonite Ostraca from Heshbon: Heshbon Ostraca IV-VIII," *AUSS* 13 (1975) 1-20.

Dion, P.-E., "Notes d'épigraphie ammonite," *RB* 82 (1975) 24-33.

Garbini, G., "La lingua degli Ammoniti," *AION* 20 (1970) 249-58.

Herr, L. G., "The Servant of Baalis," *BA* 48 (1985) 169-72.

<sup>16</sup> See also the parallel texts in translation: J. C. Endres, W. R. Millar, J. B. Burns, ed., *Chronicles and Its Synoptic Parallels in Samuel, Kings and Related Biblical Texts* (A Michael Glazier Book; Collegeville, MN: The Liturgical Press, 1998).

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Israel, F., "The Language of the Ammonites," *OLP* 10 (1979) 143-59. "Note ammonite - 1. Gli arabismi nella documentazione onomastica ammonita," *SEL* 6 (1989) 91-96.
- Jackson, K. P., *The Ammonite Language of the Iron Age* (HSM 27; Chico, CA: Scholars, 1983). Review: W. E. Aufrecht, *BASOR* 266 (1987) 85-95.
- Sivan, D., "On the Grammar and Orthography of the Ammonite Findings," *UF* 14 (1982) 219-34.

### ***Deir 'Alla***

- Aufrecht, W. E., "A Bibliography of the Deir 'Alla Plaster Texts," *Newsletter for Targumic and Cognate Studies* (September, 1986; Lethbridge, Alberta).
- Hackett, J. A., *The Balaam Text from Deir 'Alla* (HSM 31; Chicao, CA: Scholars, 1984), with earlier bibliography.
- Hoftijzer, J., and G. van der Kooij, ed., *The Balaam Text from Deir 'Alla Re-evaluated* (Leiden: Brill, 1991).
- Levine, B. A., "The Deir 'Alla Plaster Inscriptions," *JAOS* 101 (1981) 195-205.
- Müller, H.-P., "Die Sprache der Texte von Tell Deir 'Alla," *ZAH* 4/1 (1991) 1-31.
- Puech, E., "Le texte 'ammonite' de Deir 'Alla: Les admonitions de Balaam (première partie)," *La vie de la Parole, de l'Ancien au Nouveau Testament. Études d'exégèse et d'herméneutique bibliques offertes à Pierre Grelot* (Paris: Desclée, 1987) 13-30.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "The Dialect of the Deir 'Alla Inscription," *BO* 50 (1993) 309-29.
- Sasson, V., "Two Unrecognized Terms in the Plaster Texts from Deir 'Alla," *PEQ* 117 (1985) 102-3.
- Sasson, V., "The Book of Oracular Visions of Balaam from Deir 'Alla," *UF* 17 (1986) 283-309.
- Sasson, V., "The Language of Rebellion in Psalm 2 and in the Plaster Texts from Deir 'Alla," *AUSS* 24/2 (1986) 147-54.
- Sasson, V., "Once More *smr* and *'tm* in Balaam's Book from Deir 'Alla," *UF* 26 (1994) 435-442.
- Sasson, V., "Deir 'Alla *smr* Obscured, not Re-evaluated and Other Shady Matters," *ZAW* 108 (1996) 258-62.
- Schmitz, P. C., "The Deir 'Alla Plaster Text. Combination One, Line Two," *OLP* 25 (1994) 81-86.

### ***Edomite***

- Israel, F., "Miscellanea idumea," *RivB* 27 (1979) 171-203.
- Israel, F., "Supplementum idumeum," *RivB* 35 (1987) 337-56.
- Vanderhooft, D. S., "The Edomite Dialect and Script: A Review of the Evidence," *You Shall Not Abhor an Edomite for Heis Your Brother: Edom and Seir in History and Tradition* (ed. D. V. Edelman; Archaeology and Biblical Studies 3; Atlanta: Scholars, 1995) 137-57.

### ***Moabite***

- Andersen, F. I., "Moabite Syntax," *Or* 35 (1966) 81-120.
- Blau, J., "Short Philological Notes in the Inscription of Mesa'," *Maarav* 2/2 (1980) 144-57. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 344-60.
- Eskhult, M., *Studies in Verbal Aspect and Narrative Technique in Biblical Hebrew Prose* (Acta Universitatis Upsaliensis, Studia Semitica Upsaliensa 12; Uppsala: Almqvist & Wiksell, 1990) ad loc.
- Freedman, D. N., "A Second Mesha Inscription," *BASOR* 175 (1964) 50-51.
- Irsigler, H., "Grossatzformen im Althebräischen und die syntaktische Struktur der Inschrift des Königs Mescha von Moab" *Syntax und Text: Beiträge zur 22. Internationalen Ökumenischen Hebräisch-Dozenten-Konferenz 1993 in Bamberg* (ed. H. Irsigler; ATSAT 40; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1993) 81-121.
- Lemaire, A., "'House of David' Restored in the Moabite Inscription," *Biblical Archaeology Review* 20 (May-June, 1994) 33.
- Lipinski, E., "Etymological and Exegetical Notes on the Mesa' Inscriptions," *Or* 40 (1971) 330-32.
- Miller, P. D., Jr., "A Note on the Mesa' Inscription," *Or* 38 (1969) 461-64.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

- Morag, S., "Mesa': A Study of Certain Features of Old Hebrew Dialects," *ErIs* 5 (1958) 138-44 (Heb.).
- O'Connor, M., Review of M. Eskhult, *Studies in Verbal Aspect and Narrative Technique in Biblical Hebrew Prose*, *JAOS* 112/3 (1992) 497-99, esp. 498.
- Rainey, A. F., "Following up on the Ekron and Mesha Inscriptions," *IEJ* 50 (2000) 116-17.
- Segert, S., "Die Sprache der moabitischen Königsinschriften," *ArOr* 29 (1962) 197-267.
- Smelik, K. A. D., "The Literary Structure of King Mesha's Inscription," *JSOT* 46 (1991) 21-30.
- Phoenician and Punic**
- Amadasi Guzzo, M. G., and W. Röllig, "La langue," in *La Civilisation Phénicienne et Punique: Manuel de recherche* (ed. V. Krings; HdO I/20; Leiden/New York/Köln: Brill, 1995) 185-92.
- Baurain, C., C. Bonnet and V. Krings, *Phoinikeia Grammata: Lire et écrire en Méditerranée. Actes du Colloque de Liège, 15-18 novembre 1989* (Collection d'études classiques 6; Studia Phoenicia 13; Liège/Namur: Société des études classiques, 1991).
- Brisquel-Chatonnet, F., "Les derniers témoignages sur la langue phénicienne en Orient," *Rivista di Studi Fenici* 19 (1991) 3-21.
- Brisquel-Chatonnet, F., "Hébreu du nord et phénicien: Étude comparée de deux dialectes cananéens," *OLP* 23 (1992) 89-126.
- Friedrich, J., and W. Röllig, *Phönizisch-Punische Grammatik* (AnOr 46; sec. ed.; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1970).
- Friedrich, J., M. G. Amadasi Guzzo, and W. Röllig, *Phönizisch-Punische Grammatik* (AnOr 46; third ed.; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1995).
- Garbini, G., "I dialetti del fenicio," *AION* 27 (1977) 283-93.
- Ginsberg, H. L., "Ugaritico-Phoenicia," *JANES* 5 (1973) 131-47.
- Green, W. M., "Augustine's Use of Punic," *University of California Publications in Semitic Philology* 11 (1951) 179-90.
- Harris, Z. S., *A Grammar of the Phoenician Language* (American Oriental Series 8; New Haven: Oriental Society, 1936).
- Israel, F., "Some Conservative Features of Phoenician in the Light of Geographical Linguistics," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. A.S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.729-44.
- Krahmalkov, C. R., "Studies in Phoenician and Punic Grammar," *JSS* 15 (1970) 181-88.
- Krahmalkov, C. R., *A Phoenician-Punic Grammar* (HdO 1/54; Leiden: Brill, 2000).
- Krahmalkov, C. R., *Phoenician-Punic Dictionary* (OLA 90; Leuven: Peeters, 2000).
- Millar, F., "Local Cultures in the Roman Empire: Libyan, Punic and Latin in Roman Africa," *Journal of Roman Studies* 58 (1968) 126-34.
- O'Connor, M. P., "The Grammar of Getting Blessed in Tyrian-Sidonian Phoenician," *Rivista di Studi Fenici* 5 (1977) 5-11.
- Röllig, W., "The Phoenician Language: Remarks on the Present State of Research," *Atti del I Congresso Internazionale di Studi Fenici et Punici. Roma, 5-10 Novembre 1979. Volume 2* (Rome: Consiglio Nazionale delle Ricerche, 1983) 375-85. Reprinted and translated as "Die phönizische Sprache: Bemerkungen zum gegenwärtigen Forschungsstand," *Karthago* (ed. W. Huss; Wege der Forschung 654; Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1992) 76-94.
- Röllig, W., "Das Punische im römischen Reich," *Die Sprachen im römisch Reich der Kaiserzeit* (ed. G. Neumann and J. Untermann Beihefte der Bonner Jahrbücher 40; Cologne: Rheinland-Verlag, 1980) 285-99.
- Schmitz, P. C., "Prepositions with Pronominal Suffixes in Phoenician and Punic," *Fortunate the Eyes That See: Essays in Honor of David Noel Freedman in Celebration of His Seventieth Birthday* (ed. A. B. Beck et al.; Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 1995) 400-10.
- Segert, S., *A Grammar of Phoenician and Punic* (Munich: Beck, 1976).
- Tombback, R. S., *A Comparative Semitic Lexicon of the Phoenician and Punic Languages* (SBLDS 32; Missoula, Montana: Scholars, 1978). Review: A. van den Branden, *BO* 36 (1972) 201-3.

## 1. BASIC TEXTS AND TOOLS

### **"Neo-Philistine" (Ashkelon, Ekron, Tell Jemmah, etc.)**

- Andersen, F. I., "The Dedicatory Philistine Inscription from Ekron," *Buried History* 35 (1999) 7-22.
- Cross, F. M., "A Philistine Ostrakon from Ashkelon," *Biblical Archaeology Review* 22/1 (1996) 64-65.
- Gitin, S., "Seventh Century B.C.E. Cultic Elements at Ekron," *Biblical Archaeology Today, 1990* (ed. A. Biram and J. Aviram; Jerusalem: Biblical Archaeology Society/Israel Exploration Society, 1993) 248-58.
- Gitin, S., T. Dothan and J. Naveh, "A Royal Dedicatory Inscription from Ekron," *IEJ* 47 (1997) 1-16.
- Gitin, S., and M. Cogan, "A New Type of Dedicatory Inscription from Ekron," *IEJ* 49 (1999) 193-202.
- Israel, F., "Note di onomastica semitica 7/1: Rassegna critico-bibliografica ed epigrafica su alcune onomastiche palestinesi: Israeli e Guida, la regione filistea," *SEL* 8 (1991) 119-40.
- Lehmann, R. G., "Studien zur Formgeschichte der 'Ekron-Inschrift des 'KYSH und dne phönizischen Dedikationstexten aus Byblos," *UF* 31 (1999).
- Naveh, J., "Writing and Scripts in Seventh-Century BCE Philistia: The New Evidence from Tell Jemmeh," *IEJ* 35 (1985) 11-14.
- Rainey, A. F., "Following up on the Ekron and Mesha Inscriptions," *IEJ* 50 (2000) 116-17.
- Sasson, V., "The Inscription of Achish, Governor of Ekron, and Philistine Dialect, Cult and Culture," *UF* 29 (1997) 627-39.
- Schäfer-Lichtenberger, C., "The Goddess of Ekron and the Religious-Cultural Background of the Philistines," *IEJ* 50 (2000) 82-91.

## 2. ALPHABET

### 2.1. Ugaritic

KTU 5.2, 5.4-5.6, 5.8-5.9, 5.12-5.17, 5.19-5.21, 5.24-5.25.

UT 3.1-3.6.

Albright, W. F., "The Origin of the Alphabet and the Ugaritic ABC Again," *BASOR* 119 (1950) 23-24.

Bordreuil, P., "Cunéiformes alphabétiques non canoniques. 1) La tablette alphabétique sénestroverse RS 22.03," *Syria* 58 (1981) 301-10.

Bordreuil, P., and D. Pardee, "Un Abécédaire du type sud-sémitique découvert en 1988 sans les fouilles archéologiques françaises de Ras Shamra - Ougarit," *CRAIBL* July-October 1995, 855-60 (RS 88.2215).

Bordreuil, P., and D. Pardee, "Textes Alphabétiques en ougaritique: 8. Abécédaire," *Études ougaritiques I. Travaux 1985-1995* (ed. Yon, M., and D. Arnaud; RSO 14; Paris: Éditions Recherche sur les Civilisations, 2001) 341-48.

Cross, F. M. and J. Huehnergard, "The Alphabet on a Late Babylonian Cuneiform School Tablet," *Or* 72/2 (2003) 223-28.

Cross, F. M., and T. O. Lambdin, "A Ugaritic Abecedary and the Origins of the Proto-Canaanite Alphabet," *BASOR* 160 (1960) 21-26.

Daniels, P. T., "Ha, La, Ha or Hoi, Lawe, Haut: The Ethiopic Letter Names," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.275-88.

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, "The Cuneiform Alphabets of Ugarit," *UF* 21 (1989) 101-12.

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, "Die ugaritische Alphabet," *UF* 18 (1986) 3-26.

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, *Die Keilalphabeten: Die phönizisch-kanaanäischen und altarabischen Alphabete in Ugarit* (ALASP I; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1988).

Ellison, John Lee, "A Paleographic Study of the Alphabetic Cuneiform Texts from Ras Shamra/Ugarit" (Ph.D. diss., Harvard University, 2002).

Hallo, W. W., "Isaiah 29 9-13 and the Ugaritic Abecedaries," *JBL* 77 (1958) 324-38. *Origins: The Ancient Near Eastern Background of Some Modern Western Institutions* (Leiden: Brill, 1996) 35-43.

Hodge, C., "The Hieratic Origin of the Ugaritic Alphabet," *Anthropological Linguistics* 11 (1969) 277-89.

Jobling, W. J., "The Ugaritic Alphabet and the Khirbet es-Samra Ostrakon," *Ugarit and the Bible: Proceedings of the International Symposium on Ugarit and the Bible. Manchester, September 1992* (ed. G. J. Brooke, A. H. W. Curtis and J. F. Healey; UBL 11; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1994) 151-58.

Röllig, W., "Nordsemitisch – Südsemitisch? Zur Geschichte des Alphabets im 2. J. v. Chr.," *IOS 18 = Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S.

Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 79-88.

Rosenthal, F., Review of Gordon, *Ugaritic Handbook*, *Or* 18 (1949) 254-56

Rosenthal, F., Review of Garbini and Durant, *Introduzione alla lingue semitiche*, *JAOS* 166 (1996) 280.

Segert, S., "Cuneiform Alphabets from Syria and Palestine," *JAOS* 113 (1993) 82-91.

Speiser, E. A., "A Note on Alphabetic Origins," *BASOR* 121 (1951) 17-21. "The Syllabic Transcription of Ugaritic [h] and [h]," *BASOR* 175 (1964) 42-47.

Steiglitz, R. R., "The Ugaritic Cuneiform and Canaanite Linear Alphabets," *JNES* 30 (1971) 135-39.

Tropper, J., "Das letzte Zeichen des ugaritischen Alphabets," *UF* 27 (1995) 505-28. "Nachträge zum letzten Zeichen des ugaritischen Alphabets," *UF* 28 (1996) 651-52.

Windfuhr, G. L., "The Cuneiform Signs of Ugarit," *JNES* 29 (1970) 48-51.



**2.2. Old West Semitic (non-cuneiform) and the Origin of the Alphabet**

- Albright, W. F., "The Early Alphabetic Inscriptions from Sinai and Their Decipherment," *BASOR* 110 (1948) 6-22.
- Albright, W. F., "The Early Evolution of the Hebrew Alphabet," *BASOR* 62 (1936) 8-12.
- Aufrecht, W. E., "Urbanization and Northwest Semitic Inscriptions of the Late Bronze and Iron Ages," *Aspects of Urbanism in Antiquity: From Mesopotamia to Crete* (ed. W. E. Aufrecht, N. A. Mirau and S. W. Gauley; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1997) 116-29.
- Cowley, A. E. "The Origin of the Semitic Alphabet," *JEA* 3 (1916) 17-21.
- Cross, F. M., "The Evolution of the Proto-Canaanite Alphabet," *BASOR* 134 (1954) 15-24.
- Cross, F. M., "The Origin and Early Evolution of the Alphabet," *ErIs* 8 (1967) 8\*-24\*.
- Cross, F. M., "Early Alphabetic Scripts," *Symposia Celebrating the Seventy-Fifth Anniversary of the Founding of the American Schools of Oriental Research (1900-1975)* (ed. F. M. Cross; Cambridge: American Schools of Oriental Research, 1979) 97-113.
- Cross, F. M., "Alphabets and Pots: Reflections on the Typological Method in the Dating of Human Artifacts," *Maarav* 3/2 (1982) 121-36.
- Daniels, P. T., "Fundamentals of Grammatology," *JAOS* 110 (1990) 727-31.
- Daniels, P. T., "The Study of Writing in the Twentieth Century: Semitic Studies Interacting with Non-Semitic," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 85-117 (with helpful bibliography especially of Daniel's other articles on the alphabet on pp. 107-8).
- Darnell, J., F. W. Dobbs-Alsopp, P. K. McCarter, Jr., and B. Zuckerman, "The Wadi el-Hol Inscriptions: Paleo-Canaanite Writing of Extreme Antiquity Discovered in Upper Egypt," National Meeting of the Society of Biblical Literature, November 22, 1999.
- Diringer, D., "The Origins of the Alphabet," *Antiquity* 17 (1943) 77-90.
- Diringer, D., *The Alphabet: A Key to the History of Mankind* (New York: The Philosophical Library, 1948).
- Driver, G. R., *Semitic Writing* (rev. ed.: London: British Academy, 1976).
- Good, R. M. "Lamed," *BASOR* 262 (1986) 89-90.
- Gardiner, A., "The Egyptian Origin of the Semitic Alphabet," *JEA* 3 (1916) 1-16.
- Gelb, I. J., *A Study of Writing* (Chicago: University of Chicago, 1963) 138-53. "New Evidence in Favor of the Syllabic Character of West Semitic Writing," *BO* 15 (1958) 1-7.
- Gordon, C. H., "The Accidental Invention of the Phonemic Alphabet," *JNES* 29 (1970) 193-97.
- Hallo, W. W., "Isaiah 28:9-13 and the Ugaritic Abecedaries," *JBL* 77 (1958) 324-38.
- Hallo, W. W., *Origins: The Ancient Near Eastern Background of some Modern Western Institutions* (Leiden: Brill, 1997) 35-38.
- Hamilton, G., "Development of the Early Alphabet" (Ph. D. diss., Harvard University, 1985).
- Naveh, J., *Early History of the Alphabet: An Introduction to West Semitic Epigraphy and Palaeography* (Jerusalem: Magnes; Leiden: Brill, 1982).
- Noble, J. W., "Egyptian Carvings Set Earlier Date For Alphabet," *New York Times Sunday*, November 14, 1999, pp. 1, 16.
- Puech, É., "Origine de l'alphabet," *RB* 93 (1986) 161-213.
- Puech, É., "Quelques remarques sur l'alphabet au deuxième millénaire," *Atti del I Congresso Internazionale di Studi Fenici e Punici* (Rome, 1983) 563-85.
- Sass, B., *The Genesis of the Alphabet and Its Development in the Second Millennium B.C.* (Ägypten und Altes Testament 13; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1988).

## 2. ALPHABET

- Sass, B., *Studia Alphabetica: On the Origin and Early History of the Northwest Semitic, South Semitic and Greek Alphabets* (OBO 102; Freiburg Schweiz; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1991) 4-27.
- Segert, S., "Charakter des westsemitischen Alphabet: Eine Entgegnung an Ignace J. Gelb," *ArOr* 26 (1958) 243-47, 657-59.
- Swiggers, P., "Some Remarks on Gelb's Theory of Writing," *General Linguistics* 23 (1983) 198-201.
- Warner, S., "The Alphabet: An Innovation and its Diffusion," *VT* 30 (1980) 81-90.
- Ullendorff, E., "Studies on the Ethiopic Syllabary," *Africa* 21 (1951) 211-13; reprinted in Ullendorff, *Studies in Semitic Languages and Civilizations* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1977) 230-40.

### 2.3. From West Semitic to the Periphery: South Semitic and Greek Alphabets

#### 2.3.1. South and West Semitic Alphabets

- Colless, B. E., "Recent Discoveries Illuminating the Origin of the Alphabet," *AbrN* 26 (1988) 30-67.
- Colless, B. E., "The Byblos Syllabary and the Proto-Alphabet," *AbrN* 30 (1992) 55-102.
- Dietrich, M. and O. Loretz, *Die Keilalphabete. Die phönizisch-kanaanäischen und altarabischen Alphabete in Ugarit* (ALASP 1; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1988).
- Knauf, E. A., "The Migration of the Script, and the Formation of the State in South Arabia," *Proceedings of the Seminar for Arabian Studies* (1989) 1-8.
- Hayajneh, H., and J. Tropper, "Die Genese des altsüdarabischen Alphabets," *UF* 29 (1997) 183-98.
- Loundine (Lundin), A. G., "L'origine de l'alphabet," *Cahiers de l'Institut de Linguistique de Louvain* 11/1-2 (1985) 173-202.
- Loundine (Lundin), A. G., "Quelques lettres des alphabets sémitiques," *Mélanges linguistiques offerts à Maxime Rodinson par ses élèves, ses collègues et ses amis* (ed. C. Robin; GLECS, supplément 12; Paris: Geuthner, 1985) 239-44.
- Loundine (Lundin), A. G., "L'Abécédaire de Beth Shemesh," *Muséon* 100 (1987) 243-50.
- Loundine (Lundin), A. G., "Ugaritic Writing and the Origin of the Semitic-Consonantal Alphabet," *AO* 5 (1987) 91-98.
- Röllig, W., "Nordsemitisch - Südsemitisch? Zur Geschichte des Alphabets im 2. J. v. Chr.," *IOS 18 = Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 79-88.
- Ryckmans, J., "L'ordre alphabétique sud-sémitique et ses origines," *Mélanges linguistiques offerts à Maxime Rodinson par ses élèves, ses collègues et ses amis* (ed. C. Robin; GLECS, supplément 12; Paris: Geuthner, 1985) 343-59.
- Ryckmans, J., "A. G. Loundine's interpretation of the Beth Shemesh Abecedary: A Presentation and Commentary," *Proceedings of the Seminar for Arabian Studies* 18 (1988) 123-29.
- Ryckmans, J., "Aux origines de l'alphabet," *Bulletin Séanc. Académie royale des Sciences d'Outre Mer* 32 (1986/3) 311-33.
- Sass, B., "The Beth Shemesh Tablet and the Early History of the Proto-Canaanite, Cuneiform and South Semitic Alphabets," *UF* 23 (1991) 315-25. *Studia Alphabetica: On the Origin and Early History of the Northwest Semitic, South Semitic and Greek Alphabets* (OBO 102; Freiburg Schweiz; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1991) 28-93.
- Swiggers, P., "The Beth-Shemesh 'Abecedary'," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1520-27.
- Tropper, J., "Ägyptisches, nordwestsemitisches und altsüdarabisches Alphabet," *UF* 28 (1996) 619-32.

#### 2.3.2. Greek Borrowing of the Phoenician Alphabet

- Isserlin, B. S. J., "The Antiquity of the Greek Alphabet," *Kadmos* 22 (1983) 151-63.
- Johnstone, W., "Biblical Hebrew Wawim in the Light of New Phoenician Evidence," *PEQ* 109 (1977) 95-102: Phoenician waw written on places where nails go on Phoenician ships; ergo, waw means "nail".
- McCarter, P. K., *The Antiquity of the Greek Alphabet and the Early Phoenician Scripts* (HSM 9; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1975). "The Early Diffusion of the Alphabet," *BA* 37 (1974) 54-68.
- Millard, A. R., "The Canaanite Linear Alphabet and its Passage to the Greeks," *Kadmos* 15 (1976) 130-44.

## 2. ALPHABET

Naveh, J., "Some Epigraphical Considerations on the Antiquity of the Greek Alphabet," *AJA* 77 (1973) 1-8.

Sass, B., *Studia Alphabetica: On the Origin and Early History of the Northwest Semitic, South Semitic and Greek Alphabets* (OBO 102; Freiburg Schweiz; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1991) 94-98.

### **2.4. Textual Uses of the Alphabet in Hebrew**

#### **2.4.1. Alphabetic Acrostics**

Freedman, D. N., with J. C. Geoghegan and A. Welch, *Psalm 119: The Exaltation of Torah* (Biblical and Judaic Studies 6; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1999).

Soll, W., *Psalm 119: Matrix, Form and Setting* (CBQMS 23; Washington, DC: Catholic Biblical Association of America, 1991).

#### **2.4.2. Atbash**

Noegel, S., B., "Atbash in Jeremiah and its Literary Significance: Part 1," *JBQ* 24/2 (1996) 82-89." Atbash in Jeremiah and its Literary Significance: Part 2," *JBQ* 24/3 (1996) 160-66.

Steiner, R. C., "The Two Sons of Neriah and the Two Editions of Jeremiah in the Light of the Two *Atbash* Code-Words for Babylon," *VT* 46 (1996) 74-84.

#### **2.4.3. "Shared Consonants"**

Watson, W. G.E., "Shared Consonants in Northwest Semitic," *Bib* 50 (1969) 523-33.<sup>17</sup>

---

<sup>17</sup> See A. R. Millard, "'Scriptio Continua' in Early Hebrew: Ancient Practice or Modern Surmise?" *JSS* 15 (1970) 2-15.

### 3. CONSONANTAL PHONOLOGY

#### 3.1. Ugaritic

##### UT 4.4-5.13 plus chart on p. 30.

- Blau, J., "On Problems of Polyphony and Archaism in Ugaritic Spellings," *JAOS* 88 (1968) 523-26. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 339-43.
- Bomhard, A. R., "The Reconstruction of the Proto-Semitic Consonant System," *FUCUS: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 113-40.
- Claassen, W. T., "The Role of /s/ in the North-West Semitic Languages," *AION* 31 (1971) 285-302.
- Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, "Untersuchungen zur Schrift- und Lautlehre des Ugaritischen (I). Der ugaritische Konsonant g," *WO* 4 (1968) 300-15. "Zur Debatte über die Lautentwicklung z - d im Ugaritischen (zr'/dr', 'säen', 'db/'db, 'legen, setzen'," *UF* 25 (1993) 123-32.
- Emerton, J. A., "Some Notes on the Ugaritic Counterpart of the Arabic GHAIN," *Festschrift Ronald James Williams: Studies in Philology* (ed. G. E. Kadish and G. E. Freeman; Toronto: University of Toronto, 1982) 31-50.
- Fronzaroli, P., *La fonetica ugaritica* (Sussidi Eruditi 7; Rome: Edizioni di storia e letteratura, 1955). Unpublished translation produced by A. S. Kaye, *Ugaritic Phonetics*, (Fullerton, CA: California State University Fullerton, 1973).
- Garr, W. R., "On Voicing and Devoicing in Ugaritic," *JNES* 45 (1986) 45-52.
- Good, R. M., "Geminate Sonants, Word Stress, and Energetic in -nn/-nn," *UF* 13 (1981) 117-21.
- Grabbe, L. L., "Hebrew Pa'al/Ugaritic B'L and the Supposed B/P Interchange in Semitic," *UF* 11 (1979) 307-14.
- Greenfield, J. C., "Amurrite, Ugaritic and Canaanite," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem, The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 95-97.
- Greenstein, E. L., "Another Attestation of Initial h > ' in West Semitic," *JANES* 5 (1973) 157-64.
- Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 268-77.
- Kogan, L., "g [ghayin] in Akkadian," *UF* 33 (2001) 263-98.
- Lipinski, E., "L'Aleph quiescent en Ugaritique," *SEL* 5 (1988) 113-19.
- Priebatsch, H. Y., "S und T in Ugarit und das Amoritische," *UF* 7 (1975) 389-94.
- Reif, J. A., "The Loss of Consonantal Aleph in Ugaritic," *JSS* 4 (1959) 16-20.
- Rössler, O., "Ghain im Ugaritischen," *ZA* 54 (1961) 158-72.
- Ullendorff, E., *Is Biblical Hebrew a Language* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1977) 128-31, 134-35.
- Voigt, R., "On Voicing and Devoicing in Ugaritic," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1619-31.
- Segert, S., "Northwest Semitic postvelar /g/ in correspondence to Dental Phonemes," *Proceedings of the Fifth International Hamito-Semitic Congress 1987* (ed. H. G. Mukarovsky; two vols.; Veröffentlichungen der Institute für Afrikanistik und Ägyptologie der Universität Wien 56; Beiträge zur Afrikanistik 40-41; Vienna: Afro-Pub, 1991) 2.315-20.

#### 3.2. Hebrew

##### 3.2.1 General Works

- Blau, J., *On Polyphony in Biblical Hebrew* (Proceedings of the Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities 6/2; Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1982).
- Enos, G., "Phonological Considerations in the Study of Hebrew Phonemics," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 41-47.
- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 23-30, 40-45.

### 3. CONSONANTAL PHONOLOGY

Moscatti, *An Introduction to the Comparative Grammar of the Semitic Languages*, 22-70.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 19-27.

Steiner, R., *A Case for Fricative-Laterals in Proto-Semitic* (AOS 59; New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1977).  
Review: J. Oelsner, *OLZ* 76 (1981) 151-53.

Steiner, R., "Addenda to *The Case for Fricative-Laterals in Proto-Semitic*," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1499-1513.

Rendsburg, G. A., "Ancient Hebrew Phonology," *The Phonologies of Asia and Africa* (ed. A. S. Kaye; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1997) 65-83.

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 37-60.

#### 3.2.2. Sibilants

Beeston, A. F. L., "Hebrew *sibbolet* and *sobel*," *JSS* 24 (1979) 175-77.

Beeston, A. F. L., "On the Correspondence of Hebrew *s* to ESA *s*2," *JSS* 22 (1977) 50-57.

Beeston, A. F. L., "Shibbolet: A Further Comment," *JSS* 33 (1988) 259-61.

Blau, J., "'Weak' Phonetic Change and Hebrew *sin*," *HAR* 1 (1977) 67-119; reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 50-103.

Cross, F. M., *Canaanite Myth and Hebrew Epic*, 52 n. 36.

Diem, W., "Das Problem von *s* [sin] im Althebräischen und die kanaanäische Lautverschiebung," *ZDMG* 124 (1974) 221-52.

Faber, A., "Early Medieval Hebrew Sibilants in the Rhineland, South Central and Eastern Europe," *HAR* 6 (1982) 81-96.

"Second Harvest: *sibbolet* Revisited (Yet Again)," *JSS* 37 (1992) 1-10.

Fales, F. M., "A Cuneiform Correspondence to Alphabetic *s* in West Semitic Names of the I Millennium BC," *Or* 47 (1978) 91-98.

Garbini, G., "The Phonetic Shift of Sibilants in Northwestern Semitic in the First Millennium B. C.," *JNWSL* 1 (1971) 32-38.

Hendel, R. S., "Sibilants and *sibbolet* (Judges 12:6)," *BASOR* 301 (1996) 69-75.

Hoberman, R. D., "Initial Consonant Clusters in Hebrew and Aramaic," *JNES* 48 (1989) 25-29.

Kaufman, I. T., "A Note on the Place Name SPR and the Letter Samek on the Samaria Ostraca," *BASOR* 172 (1963) 60-61.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, 14-15.

Marcus, R., "The Hebrew Sibilant SIN and the Name YISRA'EL," *JBL* 60 (1941) 147-50.

Murtonen, A., "The Semitic Sibilants," *JSS* 11 (1966) 135-50.

Rendsburg, G. A., "The Ammonite */l/*," *BASOR* 269 (1988) 73-79.

Shehadeh, L. R., "Some Observations on the Sibilants in the Second Millennium B.C.," in *"Working with No Data": Semitic and Egyptian Studies Presented to Thomas O. Lambdin* (ed. D. M. Golomb; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 229-46.

Steiner, R. C., *Affricated Sade in the Semitic Languages* (The American Academy for Jewish Research Monograph Series 3; New York: The American Academy for Jewish Research, 1982).

Swiggers, P., "The Word Shibbolet in Jud. XII.6," *JSS* 26 (1981) 205-07.

Tropper, J., "Die *sibbolaet*-Falle (Richter 12, 6)," *ZAH* 10/2 (1997) 198-200.

#### 3.2.3. Gutturals

Blau, J., "Stages in Guttural Weakening Laryngeals/Pharyngeals in Biblical Hebrew," *Lesh* 45 (1980) 32-39 (Heb.).

Brønno, E., "The Hebrew Laryngeals in Non-Masoretic Traditions," *World Congress of Jewish Studies. Volume 4* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1967) 1.113-15.

Dolgopolsky, A. B., "Emphatic Consonants in Semitic," *IOS* 7 (1977) 1-13.

### 3. CONSONANTAL PHONOLOGY

- Isbell, C. D., "Initial 'Alef-Yod Interchange and Selected Biblical Passages," *JNES* 37 (1978) 227-36.
- Koskinen, K., "Kompatibilität in den dreikonsonantigen hebräischen Wurzeln," *ZDMG* 114 (1964) 16-58.
- Lerner, Y., "Weakening of the Gutturals in the Tiberian Verbal System," *Lesh* 47 (1982/83) 155-57 (Heb.).
- Muraoka, T., "Did the Septuagint Translators Confuse *Gimel* with 'Ain?" *VT* 21 (1971) 612-18.
- Ruzicka, R., "Ueber die Existenz des g im Hebräischen," *ZA* 21 (1908) 293-340.
- Van Gelder, L., "La nasalité et la gutturalité dans certaines langues," *Le langue et l'homme* 10 (1969) 20-26.
- Wevers, J. W., "Heth in Classical Hebrew," *Essays on the Ancient Semitic World* (ed. J.W. Wevers and D. B. Redford; Toronto/Buffalo: University of Toronto, 1970) 101-12.

#### 3.2.4. l, m, n, r

- Eldar, I., "The Two Pronunciations of the Tiberian rês," *Lesh* 48-49 (1983-84) 22-34 (Heb.).
- Fitzgerald, A., "The Interchange of L, M, and R in Biblical Hebrew," *JBL* 97 (1978) 481-88.
- Southern, M., and A. G. Vaughan, "Where Have All the Nasals Gone?: *nC* > *CC* in North Semitic," *JSS* 42 (1997) 263-82.

## 4. PHONOLOGY OF VOWELS

### 4.1. Ugaritic

#### UT 5.14-5.42

- Blau, J., "Zu Lautlehre und Vokalismus des Ugaritischen," *UF* 11 (1979) 55-62.
- Garr, W. R., "On Voicing and Devoicing in Ugaritic," *JNES* 45 (1986) 45-52.
- Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 277-92.
- Marcus, D., "The Three Alephs in Ugaritic," *JANES* 1 (1968) 50-60.
- Priebatsch, H. Y., "Spiranten und Aspiratae in Ugaritic, AT und Hellas," *UF* 12 (1980) 317-33.
- Sivan, D., "Is There Vowel Harmony in Verbal Forms with Aleph in Ugaritic?" *UF* 22 (1990) 313-15.
- Tsumura, D. T., "Vowel sandhi in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAW* 109 (1997) 575-88.
- Zevit, Z., "Nondistinctive Stress, Syllabic Constraints, and Wortmetrik in Ugaritic Poetry," *UF* 15 (1983) 291-98.

### 4.2. Hebrew

#### 4.2.1. General Works

- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 30-40, 45-61.
- Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 31-39.
- Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 11-36.

#### 4.2.2. Vowels

- Ben-Hayyim, Z., "The Medial *Sewa* and Gemination in Hebrew," *Lesh* 11 (1940) 83-93 (Heb.).<sup>18</sup>
- Ben-Hayyim, Z., "Reflections on the Vowel System in Hebrew," *Sef* 46 (1986) 71-84.
- Ben-Hayyim, Z., "More about the Seghol and Related Matters," *Hebrew Linguistics* 33-35 (1992 = Studies on the Hebrew Language Through Its History Dedicated to Gad B. Sarfatti) 153-59 (Heb.).
- Blake, F. R., "The Apparent Interchange between a and i in Hebrew," *JNES* 9 (1950) 76-83.
- Blake, F. R., "The Development of Symbols for the Vowels in the Alphabets Derived from the Phoenician," *JAOS* 60 (1940) 391-413.
- Blake, F. R., "The Hebrew Hataphs," *Oriental Studies Dedicated to Paul Haupt* (ed. C. Adler and A. Ember; Baltimore: Johns Hopkins, 1926) 329-43.
- Blake, F. R., "Pretonic Vowels in Hebrew," *JNES* 10 (1951) 243-55.
- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica I," *IOS* 1 (1971) 26-33, para. 7. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 210-17.
- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica III," *IOS* 7 (1977) 14-17, para. 1-3. Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 247-50.
- Blau, J., "Hebrew Stress Shifts, Pretonic Lengthening, and Segolization: Possible Cases of Aramaic Interference in Hebrew Syllabic Structure," *IOS* 8 (1978) 91-106. Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 104-19.
- Blau, J., "Non-Phonetic Conditioning of Sound Change and Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 3 (1979) 7-15. Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 26-35.
- Blau, J., "On Pausal Lengthening, Pausal Stress, Philippi's Law and Rule Ordering in Hebrew," *HAR* 5 (1981) 1-14. Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 36-49. *On Pseudo-Corrections in Some Semitic Languages* (Jerusalem: Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1970); also "Marginalia Semitica III," *IOS* 7 (1977) 17-23.
- Blau, J., "On Some Arabic Dialectical Features Paralleled by Hebrew and Aramaic," *JQR* 76 (1985) 5-12.

---

<sup>18</sup> For a listing of the publications of Ben-Hayyim, see Reuven Meerkin and Yehudit Hopkins, "Bibliography of the Writings of Ze'ev Ben-Hayyim," *Lesh* 65/3-4 (2003) 201-26.

#### 4. PHONOLOGY OF VOWELS

- Coetzee, A. W., "Syllabification and Epenthesis in Tiberian Hebrew: Perspectives from Optimality Theory," *JSem* 9 (1997) 87-128.
- Enos, G., "Phonological Considerations in the Study of Hebrew Phonemics," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 41-47.
- Fox, J., "A Sequence of Vowel Shifts in Phoenician and Other Languages," *JNES* 55 (1996) 37-47.
- Garr, W. R., "On Vowel Dissimilation in Hebrew," *Bib* 66 (1985) 572-79.
- Garr, W. R., "Pretonic Vowels in Hebrew," *VT* 37 (1987) 129-53.
- Garr, W. R., "*Seghol* and Segholation in Hebrew," *JNES* 48 (1989) 109-16.
- Goerwitz, R. L., "Tiberian Hebrew Segol: A Reappraisal," *ZAH* 3/1 (1990) 3-10.
- Greenstein, E. L., "An Introduction to a Generative Phonology of Biblical Hebrew," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 29-40.
- Khan, G., "Vowel Length and Syllabic Structure in the Tiberian Tradition of Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 32 (1987) 23-32.
- Muraoka, T., "Much Ado about Nothing? A Sore Point or Two of Hebrew Grammarians," *JEOL* 32 (1991-92) 131-40.
- Qimron, E., "Waw as a Sign of a Transitional Vowel," *Homage to Shmuel: Studies in the World of the Bible* (ed. Z. Talshir, S. Yona and D. Sivan; Jerusalem: Bialik, 2001) 362-75 (Heb.).
- Rabin, C., "The Hebrew Development of Proto-Semitic *a*," *Tarbiz* 30 (1960) 99-111.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Ancient Hebrew Phonology," *The Phonologies of Asia and Africa* (ed. A. S. Kaye; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1997) 65-83.
- Revell, E. J., "Pausal Forms and the Structure of Biblical Poetry," *VT* 31 (1981) 186-99.
- Revell, E. J., "Syntactic/Semantic Structure and the Reflexes of Original Short *a* in Tiberian Pointing," *HAR* 5 (1981) 75-100.
- Revell, E. J., "Stress Positions in Hebrew Verb Forms with Vocalic Affix," *JSS* 32 (1987) 249-71.
- Revell, E. J., "The Development of the Segôl in an Open Syllable as a Reflex of \**a*: An Exercise in Descriptive Phonology," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 17-28.
- Rosén, H. B., "Remarques au sujet de la phonologie de l'hebreu biblique," *RB* 60 (1953) 30-40.
- Rosén, H. B., "A Marginal Note on Biblical Hebrew Phonology," *JNES* 20 (1961) 124-26.
- Rosén, H. B., "La position descriptive et comparative des formes contextuelles en hébreu," *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; Janua Linguarum, Series Practica, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 246-55.
- Speiser, E. A., "Secondary Developments in Semitic Phonology: An Application of the Principle of Sonority," *AJSL* 42 (1926) 145-69 = *Oriental and Biblical Studies* (Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania, 1967) 369-402.
- Steiner, R. C., "Vowel Length in Hebrew: Description and Theories from Jerome to Judah Halevy," *Mehkarim Be-Lashon [Language Studies]* 8 (2001) 203-28 (Heb.).
- Tapani, Harviainen, *On the Vocalism of the Close Unstressed Syllables in Hebrew: A Study Based on the Evidence Provided by the Transcriptions of St. Jerome and Palestinian Punctuations* (Studia Orientalia 48; Helsinki, 1977).
- Weinberg, W., "The *qamas qatan* Structures," *JBL* 87 (1968) 151-65.
- Werner, F., "Das Hebräische Vokalsystem unter besonderer Berücksichtigung der Variablen Vokale," *ArOr* 26 (1978-79) 78-95.

#### 4.2.3. Philippi's Law

- Ben-Hayyim, Z., "Remarks on Philippi's Law," *Lesh* 53 (1988-89).
- Blau, J., "On Pausal Lengthening, Pausal Stress, Philippi's Law and Rule Ordering in Hebrew," *HAR* 5 (1981) 1-14.
- Lambdin, T. O., "Philippi's Law Reconsidered," *Biblical and Related Studies Presented to Samuel Iwry* (ed. A. Kort and S. Morschauer; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1985) 135-45.



Philippi, F. W. M., Review of J. Barth, *Die Nominalbildung in den semitischen Sprachen*, *Zeitschrift für Völker-psychologie und Sprachwissenschaft* 20 (1890) 356.

Qimron, E., "Interchangeability of Sere and Patah in Biblical Hebrew and 'Philippi's Law'," *Lesh* 56 (1991) 111-15 (Heb.).

#### 4.2.4. Diphthongs

Blau, J., "The Monophthongization of Diphthongs as Reflected in the Vowel Letters of the Pentateuch," *Solving Riddles and Tying Knots: Biblical, Epigraphic, and Semitic Studies in Honor of Jonas C. Greenfield* (ed. Z. Zevit et al.; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1995) 7-11. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 21-25.

Bravmann, M. M., *Studies in Semitic Philology* (Studies in Semitic Languages and Literatures VI; Leiden: Brill, 1977) 98-123.

Chomsky, W., "The Pronunciation of the Shewa," *JQR* 62 (2972) 88-94.

Rendsburg, G. A., "The Monophthongization of aw/ay > a in Eblaite and in Northwest Semitic," *Eblaitica* 2 (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1990) 103-5.

Schniedewind, W., and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37, esp. 333-34.

Steiner, R. C., "*Lulav* vs. \**lûllaw*: A Note on the conditioning of \*aw > û in Hebrew and Aramaic," *JAOS* 107 (1987) 121-22.

Young, I., "The Diphthong \*ay in Edomite," *JSS* 37 (1992) 27-30.

#### 4.2.5. Vowel Sandhi

Layton, S. C., *Archaic Features of Canaanite Personal Names in the Hebrew Bible* (HSM 47; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990) 111, 114.

Tsumura, D. T., "Vowel Sandhi in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAW* 109 (1998) 575-88.

#### 4.2.6. Stress and Vowel Changes

Ben-Hayyim, Z., "On the Origins of Penultimate Stress," *Henoah Yalon Jubilee Volume on the Occasion of His Seventy-Fifth Birthday* (ed. S. Lieberman et al.; Jerusalem: Kiryat Sepher, 1963) 150-60 (Heb.).

Birkeland, H., *Akzent und Vokalismus im Althebräischen mit Beiträge zur vergleichenden semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* (Oslo: Jacob Dybwad, 1940).

Blau, J., "Notes on Changes in Accent in Early Hebrew," *Hayyim (Jefim) Schirmann Jubilee Volume* (ed. S. Abramson and A. Mirsky; Jerusalem: Schocken Institute for Jewish Research, 1970) 27-38 (Heb.).

Blau, J., "Hebrew Stress Shifts, Pretonic Lengthening, and Segolization: Possible Cases of Aramaic Interference in Hebrew Syllabic Structure," *IOS* 8 (1978) 91-106. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 104-19.

Blau, J., "Non-Phonetic Conditioning of Sound Change and Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 3 (1979) 7-15. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 26-35.

Blau, J., "Some Remarks on the Prehistory of Stress in Biblical Hebrew," *IOS* 9 (1979) 49-54. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 120-25.

Bravmann, *Studies in Semitic Philology*, 3-93.

Brockelmann, C., "Neuere Theorien zur Geschichte des Akzents und des Vokalismus im Hebräischen und Aramäischen," *ZDMG* 94 (1940) 332-71.

Dotan, A., "Stress Position and Vowel Shift in Phoenician and Punic; Phoenician/Punic - Hebrew Linguistic Relationship Re-Examined," *IOS* 6 (1976) 71-121.

Gibson, J. C. L., "Stress and Vocalic Change in Hebrew," *Journal of Linguistics* 2 (1966) 35-56.

Goetze, A., "Accent and Vocalism in Hebrew," *JAOS* 59 (1939) 431-59.

- Goerwitz, R. L., "The Accentuation of the Hebrew Jussive and Preterite," *JAOS* 112/2 (1992) 198-202.
- Kahle, P., "Zur Geschichte der hebräischen Accente," *ZDMG* 55 (1901) 167-94.
- Malone, J. L., "Pretonic Lengthening: An Early Sound Change," *JAOS* 110 (1990) 460-71.
- Poebel, A., "The Antepenult Stressing of Old Hebrew and its Influence on the Shaping of the Vowels," *AJSL* 56 (1939) 225-30.
- Revell, E. J., "Stress Position in Hebrew Verbs Forms with Vocalic Affix," *JSS* 32 (1987) 249-71.
- Sarauw, C., *Über Akzent Silbenbildung in den älteren semitischen Sprachen* (Det Kgl. Danske Videnskabernes Selskab, Historisk-fillogiske Meddelelser 26/8; Copenhagen: Ejnar Munksgaard, 1939).

#### 4.2.7. Spirantization

- Altheim, F. and R. Stiehl, "Spirantisierung der bgdkpt," in F. Altheim and R. Stiehl, *Araber in der alten Welt*, vol. 3 (Berlin: de Gruyter, 1966) 39-58.
- Barkai, M., "On Duration and Spirantization," *LI* 5 (1974) 456-59. CHECK
- Barr, J., "St. Jerome and the Sounds of Hebrew," *JSS* 12 (1967) 1-36.
- Batto, B., "'DINGER.IS.HI' and Spirantization in Hebrew," *JSS* 16 (1971) 33-34.
- Ben-Hayyim, Z., *Studies in the Traditions of the Hebrew Language* (Madrid/Barcelona: Instituto <<Arias Montano>>, 1954) 93-111.
- Blake, F., "The Hebrew Daghesh," *JBL* 62 (1943) 89-107.
- Corriente, F. C., "A Survey of Spirantization in Semitic and Arabic Phonetics," *JQR* 60 (1969) 147-71.
- Chomsky, W., "The Pronunciation of the Shewa," *JQR* 62 (1971) 88-94.
- Chomsky, W., "The Hebrew Dagesh," *JBL* 62 (1943) 89-107.
- Durand, O., "Une reflexion sur les begadkefat en chamito-sémitique," *OA* 28 (1989) 3-4.
- Garbell, I., "The Phonemic Status of the Shewa, the Hatefim, and Spirantal Begeadkefat in Masoretic Hebrew," *Lesh* 23 (1958) 152-55 (Heb.).
- Gray, L.H., "Observations on the Phonology of the Begadkefath," *AJSL* 52 (1935-36) 171-77.
- Janssens, G., *Studies in Hebrew Historical Linguistics Based on Origen's Secunda* (Orientalia Gandensia IX; Leuven: Peeters, 1982) para. 18.
- Kaufman, S. A., *The Akkadian Influences on Aramaic* (AS 19; Chicago/London: University of Chicago, 1974) 116-19.
- Kutscher, E. Y., "Contemporary Studies in North-western Semitic," *JSS* 10 (1965) 21-51.
- Lerner, Y., "The z/d Interchange in the Representation of d in the Elephantine Documents - An Alternative Explanation," *Lesh* 41 (1981/82) 57-64 (Heb.).
- Leslau, W., "Spirantization in Ethiopian Languages," *Atti del Secondo Congresso Internazionale di Linguistica Camito-Semitica: Firenze, 16-19 aprile 1974* (ed. P. Fronzaroli; Quaderni di Semitistica 5; Florence: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali Università di Firenze, 1978) 179-89.
- Morag, S., "Sheba kepulot begadkepat," *Publications of the Israel Society for Biblical Research* 8 (1960) 207-42.
- Muchiki, Y., "Spirantization in Fifth Century B.C. North-West Semitic," *JNES* 53 (1994) 125-30.
- Muraoka, T., "Much Ado about Nothing? A Sore Point or Two of Hebrew Grammarians," *JEOL* 32 (1991-92) 131-40.
- Offer, Y., "The Notation of Shewa at the End of a Word in the Tiberian Vocalization System," *Lesh* 57 (1992) 109-18 (Heb.).
- Priesbatsch, H. Y., "Spiranten und Aspiratae in Ugarit, AT und Hellas," *UF* 12 (1980) 317-33.
- Rosen, H. B., "A Marginal Note on Biblical Hebrew Phonology," *JNES* 20 (1961) 124-26.
- Schwarzwald, O., "Concrete and Abstract Theoretical Methods and the analysis of BGDKPT - BKP in Hebrew," *Lesh* 40 (1975) 211-32 (Heb.).

Segert, S., "Die Sprache der moabitischen Königsinschrift," *Arch Or* 29 (1961) 113-114.

Tseretelli, K., "Die Frage der Spirantisation der Verschlusslaute in den semitischen Sprache," *ZDMG* 130 (1980) 207-16.

#### 4.2.8. Vowel Signs (Matres Lectionis/'Immot Haqrî'â)

##### 4.2.8.1. Ugaritic

Blau, J., and S. E. Loewenstamm, "Zur Frage der scriptio plena im Ugaritischen und Verwandtes," *UF* 2 (1970) 19-33.

Dietrich, M., O. Loretz. and J. Sanmartín, "Untersuchungen zur Schrift- und Lautlehre des Ugaritischen (IV): w als Mater Lectionis in *bwtm* und *kwt*," *UF* 7 (1975) 559-60.

Greenfield, J. C., "Amurrite, Ugaritic and Canaanite," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 94 n. 11.

Kutscher, E. Y., "Reply to Prof. Loewenstamm," *Les* 32 (1968) 374-75 (Heb.).

Loewenstamm, S. E., "Concerning Matres Lectionis in Ugaritic," *Lesh* 32 (1968) 369-73 (Heb.).

Loewenstamm, S. E., "Yod as Mater Lectionis in Ugaritic," *Lesh* 33 (1969) 111-14.

##### 4.2.8.2. Hebrew

Andersen, F. I., "Orthography in Ancient Hebrew Inscriptions," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 36 (1999) 5-35.

Andersen, F. I., and A. D. Forbes, *Spelling in the Hebrew Bible* (BibetOr 41; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1986).

Bange, L. A., *A Study of the Use of Vowel-Letters in Alphabetic Consonantal Writing* (Munich: UNI-Druck, 1971).

Barr, J., "Hebrew Orthography and the Book of Job," *JSS* 30/1 (1985) 1-33.

Barr, J., *The Variable Spellings in the Hebrew Bible* (Schweich Lectures; Oxford: Oxford University, 1989).

Blake, F. R., "The Development of Symbols for the Vowels in the Alphabets Derived from Phoenician," *JAOS* 60 (1940) 391-413.

Blau, J., "Short Philological Notes in the Inscription of Mesa'," *Maarav* 2/2 (1980) 144-57. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 344-60.

Bruton, P. J., Review of Z. Zevit, *Matres Lectionis in Ancient Hebrew Epigraphs*, *JNES* 42 (1983) 163-65.

Cohen, M., "The Orthography of the Samaritan Pentateuch, its Place in the History of Orthography and its Relation with the MT Orthography," *Beth Mikra* 66 (1976) 361-91 (Heb.).

Cross, F. M. and D. N. Freedman, *Early Hebrew Orthography* (New Haven: American Oriental Society, 1952). Reviews: W. Moran, *CBQ* 15 (1953) 364-67; F. Rosenthal, *JAOS* 73 (1953) 46-47.

Durand, O., "Une réflexion sur les begadkefat en chamito-sémitique," *OA* 28 (1989) 217-25.

Freedman, D. N., "The Massoretic Text and the Qumran Scrolls: A Study in Orthography," *Textus* 2 (1962) 87-102. "The Orthography of the Arad Ostraca," *IEJ* 19 (1969) 52-56.

Freedman, D. N., and W. F. Albright, "Orthographic Peculiarities in the Book of Job," *ErIs* 9 (1969) 35-44.

Garr, W. R., "Interpreting Orthography," *The Hebrew Bible and Its Interpreters* (ed. W. H. Propp, B. Halpern and D. N. Freedman; Biblical and Judaic Studies 1; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1990) 53-80.

Millard, A. R., "Variable Spelling in Hebrew and Other Ancient Texts," *JTS* 42 (1991) 106-15.

Murtonen, A., "On the Interpretation of the Matres Lectionis in Biblical Hebrew," *AbrN* 14 (1973-74) 66-121.

O'Connor, M. P., "Writing Systems, Native Speaker Analyses, and the Earliest Stages of Northwest Semitic Orthography," *The Word Shall Go Forth: Essays in Honor of David Noel Freedman in Celebration of His Sixtieth Birthday* (ed. C. L. Meyers and M. O'Connor; ASOR Special Volume series 1; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1983) 439-65.

Parunak, H. V. D., "The Orthography of the Arad Ostraca," *BASOR* 230 (1978) 25-31.

Pardee, D., Review of Z. Zevit, *Matres Lectionis in Ancient Hebrew Epigraphs*, *CBQ* 44 (1982) 503-04.

Robertson, D., "The Morphemes -y(-i) and -w(-o) in Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 19 (1969) 211-23.

- Sarfatti, G. B., "Hebrew Inscriptions of the First Temple Period - A Survey and Some Linguistic Comments," *Maarav* 3/1 (1982) 55-83 (esp. 58-63).
- Sarfatti, G. B., "The Origin of Vowel Letters in West-Semitic Writing - A Tentative Recapitulation," *Lesh* 58 (1993) 13-24 (Heb.).
- Scagliarini, F., "Precisazioni sull'uso delle *matres lectionis* nelle iscrizioni ebraiche antiche," *Henoah* 12 (1990) 131-46.
- Schoors, A., "The Use of Vowel-Letters in Qoheleth," *UF* 20 (1988) 277-86.
- Sherman, M. E., "Systems of Hebrew and Aramaic Orthography" (Th.D. diss., Harvard Divinity School, 1966; reported, *HTR* 59 [1966] 455-56).
- Schniedewind, W., and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37, esp. 333-34.
- Tsevat, M., "A Chapter on Old West Semitic Orthography," *The Joshua Bloch Memorial Volume* (ed. A. Berger, L. Marwick and I. S. Meyer; New York: The New York Public Library, 1960) 82-91.
- Weinberg, W., "The History of the Hebrew plene Spelling: From Antiquity to Haskalah," *HUCA* 46 (1975) 457-87.
- Zevit, Z., *Matres Lectionis in Ancient Hebrew Epigraphs* (ASOR Monograph Series 2; Cambridge: American Schools of Oriental Research, 1980).
- Zevit, Z., "Onomastic Gleanings from Recently Published Bullae," *IEJ* 38 (1988) 227-34.

#### 4.2.9. Hebrew Traditions

##### 4.2.9.1. General Works

- Barr, J., "Vocalization and the Analysis of Hebrew among the Ancient Translators," *Hebräische Wortforschung: Festschrift W. Baumgartner* (VTSup 16; Leiden: Brill, 1967) 1-11.
- Barr, J., "St. Jerome and the Sounds of Hebrew," *JSS* 12 (1967) 1-36.
- Ben-Hayyim, Z., *Studies in the Traditions of the Hebrew Language* (Madrid/Barcelona: Instituto <<Arias Montano>>, 1954).
- Ben-Hayyim, Z., *A Grammar of Samaritan Hebrew Based on the Recitation of the Law in Comparison with the Tiberian and Other Jewish Traditions: A Revised Edition in English* (with assistance from A. Tal; Jerusalem: Magnes; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2000).
- Brock, S. P., "Aspects of Translation Technique in Antiquity," *Greek, Roman and Byzantine Studies* 20 (1979) 69-87.
- Hughes, J., "Post-Biblical Features of Biblical Hebrew Vocalization," *Language, Theology and the Bible: Essays in Honor of James Barr* (ed. S. E. Balentine and J. Barton; Oxford: Clarendon: 1994) 67-80.
- Kahle, P. E., "Pre-Masoretic Hebrew," *Textus* 2 (1962) 1-7.
- Kahle, P. E., *The Cairo Geniza* (sec. ed.; Oxford: Basil Blackwell, 1959) 51-188.
- Kutscher, E. Y., "Yemenite Hebrew and Ancient Pronunciation," *JSS* 11 (1966) 217-25.
- Morag, S., *The Vocalization Systems of Arabic, Hebrew and Aramaic* (The Hague: Mouton, 1961).
- Morag, S., "On the Historical Validity of the Vocalization of the Hebrew Bible," *JAOS* 94 (1974) 307-15.
- Murtonen, A., *Hebrew in Its West Semitic Setting: A Comparative Survey of Non-Masoretic Hebrew Dialects and Traditions* (Studies in Semitic Languages and Linguistics 13; Leiden: Brill, 1988). Review: T. Muraoka, *BO* 50 (1993) 458-59.
- Murtonen, A., "Materials for a Non-Masoretic Hebrew Grammar I: Liturgical Texts and Psalm Fragments Provided with the So-Called Palestinian Punctuation" (Dissertation, University of Helsinki, 1958).
- Richter, W., *Transliteration und Transkription: Objekt- und meta-sprachliche Metazeichensystem zur Wiedergabe hebräischer Texte* (ATSAT 19; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1983).
- Sperber, A., *A Grammar of Non-Masoretic Hebrew: A General Introduction to the Premasoretic Bible* (Copenhagen: Ejnar Munksgaard, 1959).
- Sperber, A., "Hebrew Phonology," *HUCA* 16 (1941) 415-82.

Sperber, A., *A Historical Grammar of Biblical Hebrew. A Presentation of the Problem with Suggestions for their Solution* (Leiden: Brill, 1966).

#### 4.2.9.2. Septuagint

Brønno, E., "Einige Namtypen der Septuaginta. Zur historischen Grammatik des Hebräischen," *Act Or* 19 (1941) 33-64.

Joosten, J., "Biblical Hebrew as Mirrored in the Septuagint: The Question of Influence from Spoken Hebrew," *Textus* 21 (2002) 1-20.

Margain, J., "La Septuaginte comme témoin de l'hébreu post-exilique et michnique," *Mosaïque de Langues Mosaïques Culturelle: Le Bilinguisme dans le Proche-Orient ancien. Actes de la Table-Ronde du novembre 1995 organisée par l'URA 1062 <<Etudes Sémitiques>>* (ed. F. Briquel-Chatonnet; Antiquités Sémitiques 1; Paris: Maisonneuve, 1996) 191-96.

Murtonen, A., "Methodological Preliminaries to a Study of Greek (and Latin) Transcriptions of Hebrew," *AbrN* 20 (1981-82) 60-73.

Sollamo, R., *Rendering of Hebrew Semi-prepositions in the Septuagint* (AASF, Dissertationes humanarum litterarum 19; Helsinki, 1979).

Sollamo, R., "The Passive with an Agent in Biblical Hebrew and its Rendering in the Septuagint," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 617-29.

Sperber, A., "Hebrew Based on Greek and Latin Transliterations," *HUCA* 12-13 (1937-38) 103-274.

#### 4.2.9.3. Qumran

Ben-Hayyim, Z., "Traditions in the Hebrew Language, with Special Reference to the Dead Sea Scrolls," *Scripta Hierosolymitana* 4 (1958) 200-14.

Blau, J., "The Structure of Biblical and Dead Sea Scrolls Hebrew in Light of Arabic Diglossia and Middle Arabic," *Lesh* 60 (1997) 21-32 (Heb.).

Brønno, E., "The Isaiah Scroll DSI<sup>a</sup> and the Greek Transliterations of Hebrew," *ZDMG* 106/2 (1956) 252-58.

Campbell, J., "Hebrew and Its Study at Qumran," *Hebrew Study From Ezra to Ben-Yehuda* (ed. W. Horbury; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1999) 38-52.

Fitzmyer, J. A., "The Languages of Palestine in the First Century A.D.," *CBQ* 32 (1970) 501-31. Repr. in J. A. Fitzmyer, *A Wandering Aramean: Collected Aramaic Essays* (SBLMS 25; Chico, CA: Scholars, 1979) 29-56.

Goshen-Gottstein, M. H., "Linguistic Structure and Tradition in the Qumran Documents," *Scripta Hierosolymitana* 4 (1958) 101-37.

Kaddari, M. Z., *Semantic Fields in the Language of the Dead Sea Scrolls* (Jerusalem: Shrine of the Book Fund, 1968; Heb.).

Kutscher, E. Y., *The Language and Linguistic Background of the Isaiah Scroll (1 Q Isa<sup>a</sup>)* (STDJ VI; Leiden: Brill, 1974). See also E. Qimron, ed., *E. Y. Kutscher, The Language and Linguistic Background of the Isaiah Scroll (1 Q Isa<sup>a</sup>): Indices and Corrections* (Leiden: Brill, 1979).

Levinson, B. M., and M. M. Zahn, "Revelation Regained: The Hermeneutics of [ky] and [’m] in the Temple Scroll," *Dead Sea Discoveries* 9/3 (2002) 295-346.

Mansoor, M., "Some Linguistic Aspects of the Qumran Texts," *JSS* 3 (1958) 40-54.

Morag, S., "Qumran Hebrew: Some Typological Observations," *VT* 38 (1988) 148-64. "Language and Style in *Miqsat Ma’ase ha-Torah* - Did *Moreh ha-Sedeq* Write This Document?" *Tarbiz* 65 (1996) 209-223 (Heb., with English summary).

Muraoka, T., "Hebrew," *Encyclopedia of the Dead Sea Scrolls* (ed. L. H. Schiffman and J. C. VanderKam; two vols.; Oxford: Oxford University, 2000) 1.340-45.

Muraoka, T., and J. C. Elwolde, ed., *The Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira: Proceedings of a Symposium Held at Leiden University, 11-14 December 1995* (STDJ 26; Leiden: Brill, 1997).

#### 4. PHONOLOGY OF VOWELS

- Muraoka, T., and J. C. Elwolde, ed., *Sirach, Scrolls and Sages: Proceedings of a Second International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls, Ben Sira and the Mishnah, held at Leiden University, 15-17 December 1997* (STDJ 33; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999).
- Muraoka, T., and J. C. Elwolde, ed., *Diggers at the Well: Proceedings of a Third International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira* (STDJ 36; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 2000).
- Naudé, J. A., "Toward a Typology of Qumran Hebrew," *JNWSL* 20 (1991) 61-78.
- Naudé, J. A., "Qumran Hebrew Syntax in the Perspective of a Theory of Language Change and Diffusion," *JNWSL* 26 (2000) 105-32.
- Naudé, J. A., "The Distribution of Independent Personal Pronouns in Qumran Hebrew," *JNWSL* 27 (2001) 91-112.
- Qimron, E., *The Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls* (HSS 29; Atlanta: Scholars, 1986).
- Qimron, E., "Observations on the History of Early Hebrew (1000 BCE-200 CE) in Light of the Dead Sea Documents," *The Dead Sea Scrolls: Forty Years of Research* (ed. D. Dimant and U. Rappaport; Leiden: Brill, 1992) 349-61.
- Qimron, E., "A Careful and Detailed Description of the Salient Isoglosses of the Hebrew of 4QMMT in Comparison with Other Qumran Hebrew Documents, Biblical Hebrew and Mishnaic Hebrew," *Qumran Cave 4, V: Miqsat Ma'ase ha-Torah*, edited by E. Qimron and J. Strugnell (Discoveries in the Judaean Desert 10; Oxford: Oxford University, 1994) 65-108.
- Qimron, E., "The Biblical Lexicon in Light of the Dead Sea Scrolls," *Dead Sea Discoveries* 2 (1995) 295-329.
- Rabin, C., "Historical Background of Qumran Hebrew," *Scripta Hierosolymitana* 4 (1958) 144-61.
- Schniedewind, W. M., "Qumran Hebrew as an Antilanguage," *JBL* 118 (1999) 235-52.
- Smith, M. S., *The Origins and Development of the Waw-Consecutive* (HSM 39; Atlanta: Scholars, 1991) 35-63, 70.
- Weitzman, S., "Why Did the Qumran Community Write in Hebrew?" *JAOS* 119 (1999) 35-45.
- Yalon, H., *Studies in the Dead Sea Scrolls: Philological Essays (1949-1952)* (Jerusalem: Kiryat Sefer, 1957; Heb.).

##### 4.2.9.4. Samaritan Hebrew

- Ben Hayyim, Z., "The Samaritan Vowel System and its Graphic Representation," *ArOr* 22 (1954) 515-30.
- Ben Hayyim, Z., *The Literary and Oral Tradition of Hebrew and Aramaic Amongst the Samaritans* (Jerusalem: Academy for Hebrew Language, 1957-; Heb.).
- Ben Hayyim, Z., "Samaritan Hebrew - An Evaluation," *The Samaritans* (ed. A. D. Crown; Tübingen: J. C. B. Mohr [Paul Siebeck], 1989) 517-30.
- Ben Hayyim, Z., *A Grammar of Samaritan Hebrew Based on the Recitation of the Law in Comparison with the Tiberian and Other Jewish Traditions: A Revised Edition in English* (with assistance from A. Tal; Jerusalem: Magnes; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2000).
- Schorch, S., "Die hebräische Sprachgeschichte und die Vokalisierung(en) der Hebräischen Bibel," *KUSATU* 3 (2002) 55-70.
- Walke, B., "Prolegomena to the Samaritan Pentateuch" (Ph. D. Diss, Harvard University, 1965).

##### 4.2.9.5. Second Column in Origen's Hexapla

- Brønno, E., *Studien über hebräische Morphologie und Vokalismus auf Grundlage der Mercatischen Fragmente der zweiten Kolumne der Hexapla des Origenes* (Abhandlungen für Kunde des Morgenlandes XXVIII; Leipzig: Kommissionverlag F. A. Brockhaus, 1943).
- Brønno, E., "Samaritan Hebrew and Origen's Secunda," *JSS* 13 (1968) 192-201.
- Emerton, J. A., "The Purpose of the Second Column of the Hexapla," *JTS* ns 7 (1956) 79-87.
- Emerton, J. A., "A Further Consideration of the Purpose of the Second Column of the Hexapla," *JTS* ns 22 (1971) 15-28. Reprinted in *Studies in the Septuagint: Origins, Recensions, and Interpretations* (ed. S. Jellicoe; New York: KTAV, 1974) 347-55.

#### 4. PHONOLOGY OF VOWELS

- Janssens, G., *Studies in Hebrew Historical Linguistics Based on Origen's Secunda* (Orientalia Gandensia IX; Leuven: Peeters, 1982). Review: J. Blau, *Lesh* 48-49 (1983-84) 76-80 (Heb.).
- Kahle, P. E., *The Cairo Geniza* (sec. ed.; Oxford: Basil Blackwell, 1959) 157-64.
- Mercati, G., *Psalterii hexapli reliquiae* (Rome, 1958, 1965).
- Salvesen, A., ed., *Origen's Hexapla and Fragments: Papers presented at the Rich Seminar on the Hexapla, Oxford Centre for Hebrew and Jewish Studies, 25th July-3rd August 1994* (TSAJ 58; Tübingen: Mohr [Siebeck], 1998).
- Sperber, A., "The Pronunciations of Hebrew based chiefly on the Transliterations in the Hexapla," *JQR* 16 (1925-26) 343-82; *JQR* 23 (1932-33) 233-65; *JQR* 24 (1933-34) 9-46.

##### 4.2.9.6. Jerome<sup>19</sup>

- Barr, J., *Comparative Philology and the Text of the Old Testament* (Oxford: Clarendon, 1968) 210-17.
- Barr, J., "St. Jerome and the Sounds of Hebrew," *JSS* 12 (1967) 1-36.
- Brønno, E., *Die Aussprache der hebräischen Laryngale nach Zeugnissen des Hieronymus* (Aarhus: Universitetsforlaget I Aarhus, 1970).
- Hayward, R., "St. Jerome and the Meaning of the High-Priestly Vestments," *Hebrew Study From Ezra to Ben-Yehuda* (ed. W. Horbury; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1999) 90-105.
- Kedar-Kopfstein, B., "The Vulgate as a Translation" (Ph. D. diss., The Hebrew University, 1968).
- Murtonen, A., "Methodological Preliminaries to a Study of Greek (and Latin) Transcriptions of Hebrew," *AbrN* 20 (1981-82) 60-73.
- Siegfried, C., "Die Aussprache des Hebräischen bei Hieronymus," *ZAW* 4 (1884) 34-83.
- Speiser, E. A., "The Pronunciation of Hebrew Based Chiefly on the Transliterations in the Hexapla," *JQR* 33 (1932) 233-65.
- Sperber, A., "Hebrew Based on Greek and Latin Transliterations," *HUCA* 12-13 (1937-38) 103-274.
- Sutcliffe, E. F., S. J., "St. Jerome's Pronunciation of Hebrew," *Bib* 29 (1948) 112-25.
- Tapani, Harviainen, *On the Vocalism of the Close Unstressed Syllables in Hebrew: A Study Based on the Evidence Provided by the Transcriptions of St. Jerome and Palestinian Punctuations* (Studia Orientalia 48; Helsinki, 1977).
- Tov, E., *Textual Criticism of the Hebrew Bible* (Assen: van Gorcum, 1992) 47-49.

##### 4.2.9.7. Hebrew Texts in Babylonian and Palestinian Vocalizations

- Dietrich, M., *Neue Palästinische punktierte Bibelfragmente* (Leiden: Brill, 1968).
- Kahle, P. E., *The Cairo Geniza* (sec. ed.; Oxford: Basil Blackwell, 1959) 57-75.
- Murtonen, A., *Hebrew in Its West Semitic Setting: A Comparative Survey of Non-Masoretic Hebrew Dialects and Traditions* (Studies in Semitic Languages and Linguistics 13; Leiden: Brill, 1986).
- Murtonen, A., "Materials for a Non-Masoretic Hebrew Grammar I: Liturgical Texts and Psalm Fragments Provided with the So-Called Palestinian Punctuation" (Dissertation, University of Helsinki, 1958).
- Revell, E. J., *Hebrew Texts with Palestinian Vocalization* (Toronto: University of Toronto, 1970).
- Revell, E. J., "Studies in the Palestinian Vocalization," *Essays on the Ancient Semitic World* (ed. J. W. Wevers and D. B. Redford; Toronto/Buffalo: University of Toronto, 1970) 51-100.
- Revell, E. J., "The Oldest Evidence for the Hebrew Accent System," *BJRL* 54 (1971-72) 214-22.

---

<sup>19</sup> For the broader context, see J. N. D. Kelly, *Jerome: His Life, Writings, and Controversies* (London: Gerald Duckworth, 1975; reprinted, Peabody, MA: Hendrickson, 1998) 141-67; and D. Brown, *Vir Trilinguis: A Study in the Exegesis of Saint Jerome* (Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1992) 87-120 (reference courtesy of C. Patton). For the designation of Jerome's version as the Vulgate first at the Council of Trent, see Brown, *Vir Trilinguis*, 87, esp. n. 1, and the references cited there.

Tapani, Harviainen, *On the Vocalism of the Close Unstressed Syllables in Hebrew: A Study Based on the Evidence Provided by the Transcriptions of St. Jerome and Palestinian Punctuations* (Studia Orientalia 48; Helsinki, 1977).

Yeivin, I., *The Hebrew Language Tradition as Reflected in the Babylonian Vocalization* (two vols.; Jerusalem: Academy for Hebrew Language, 1985; Heb.).

#### 4.2.9.8. Masora

Barr, J., "A New Look at Kethibh-Qere," *OTS* 21 (1981) 19-37.

Blake, F. R., "The Hebrew Metheg," *JAOS* 32 (1923) 78-102.

Bomback, S., *Das althebräische Verbalsystem aus aramäischer Sicht: Masoretischer Text, Targume und Peschitta* (Europäische Hochschulschriften 23, Theologie 591; Frankfurt/Bern/New York/Paris/Wien: Lang, 1997).

Brønno, E., "Zu den Theorien Paul Kahles von der Entstehung der tiberischen Grammatik," *ZDMG* 100/2 (1950) 521-65.

Cohen, M. B., *The System of Accentuation in the Hebrew Bible* (Minneapolis, MN: Milco Press, 1969).

Fassberg, S. E., "The Origin of the Ketib/Qere in the Aramaic Portions of Ezra and Daniel," *VT* 39 (1989) 1-12.

Gibson, J. C. L., "The Masoretes as Linguists," *Language and Meaning: Studies in Hebrew Language and Biblical Exegesis* (OTS 19; Leiden: Brill, 1974) 86-96.

Gutman, D., "Phonology of Massoretic Hebrew," *Hebrew Computational Linguistics* 7 (1973) 1-52.

Herzog, A., "Masoretic Accents," *EncJud* 11:1098-1111.

Johnson, R. M., and R. Goerwitz, "A Simple, Practical System for Transliterating Tiberian Hebrew Vowels," *HS* 36 (1995) 13-24.

Kahle, P. E., "The Masoretic Text of the Bible and the Pronunciation of Hebrew," *JJS* 7 (1956) 133-53.

Kahle, P. E., *The Cairo Geniza* (sec. ed.; Oxford: Basil Blackwell, 1959) 75-111.

Kelley, P. H., D. S. Mynatt and T. G. Crawford, *The Masorah of Biblia Hebraica Stuttgartensia* (Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 1998).

Khan, G., "Vowel Length and Syllable Structure in the Tiberian Tradition of Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 32 (1987) 23-82.

Khan, G., "The Tiberian Pronunciation Tradition of Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 9/1 (1996) 1-23.

Khan, G., "The Syllabic Nature of Tiberian Hebrew Vocalization," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.850-65.

Kogut, S., *Correlations between Biblical Accentuation and Traditional Jewish Exegesis: Linguistic and Contextual Studies* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1994; Heb.).

Leiman, S. Z., *The Canon and Masorah of the Hebrew Bible: An Introductory Reader* (New York: KTAV, 1974).

Levin, S., "Traditional Chironomy of the Hebrew Scriptures," *JBL* 87 (1968) 59-70.

Levin, S., "The [Meteg] According to the Practice of the Early Vocalizers," *HAR* 3 (1979) 129-39.

Levin, S., Review of Daniel Meir Weil, *The Masoretic Chant of the Hebrew Bible*, *AJSReview* 23/1 (1998) 112-16.

Lode, L., "A Discourse Perspective on the Significance of the Masoretic Accents," *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Analysis* (ed. R. D. Bergen; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics; distributor: Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994) 155-72.

McCarthy, C., *The Tiqqune Sopherim and Other Theological Corrections in the Masoretic Text of the Old Testament* (OBO 36; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht, 1981).

Morag, S., "On the Historical Validity of the Vocalization of the Hebrew Bible," *JAOS* 94 (1974) 307-15.

Orlinsky, H., "The Origin of the Kethib-Qere System: A New Approach," *Congress Volume: Oxford 1959* (VTSup 7; Leiden: Brill, 1960) 184-92.

Orlinsky, H., "The Metheg According to the Practice of the Early Vocalizers," *HAR* 3 (1979) 129-39.

Ornan, U., "The Tiberian Vocalization System and the Principles of Linguistics," *JJS* 15 (1964) 109-24.



#### 4. PHONOLOGY OF VOWELS

- Qimron, E., "Concerning the Masoretic Language of the Books of the Bible," *Hadassah Shy Jubilee Volume* (ed. Y. Bentolila; Occasional Publications in Jewish Studies 5; Beer-Sheva: Eshel, 1996) 37-43 (Heb.).
- Renz, T., *Colometry and Accentuation in Hebrew Prophetic Poetry* (Waltrop, Germany: Hartmut Spenner, 2003) = *KUSATU* 4 (2003) 3-140.
- Revell, E. J., "Biblical Punctuation and Chant in the Second Temple Period," *JSJ* 7 (1976) 181-98.
- Revell, E. J., "Pausal Forms in Biblical Hebrew: Their Function, Origin and Significance," *JSS* 25 (1980) 165-79.
- Revell, E. J., "Nesiga and the History of the Masorah," *Estudios Masoréticos = Textos y Estudios* 33 (1983) 37-48.
- Schramm, G., *The Graphemes of Tiberian Hebrew* (University of California Publications: Near Eastern Studies 2; Los Angeles/Berkeley: University of California, 1964)
- Scott, W. R., *Simplified Guide to BHS: Critical Apparatus, Masora, Accents, Unusual Letters & Other Markings* (Bibel Press, 1987). See also Vasholtz, R.I., *Data for the Sigla of the BHS* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1983).
- Steiner, R. C., "Vowel Length in Hebrew: Description and Theories from Jerome to Judah Halevy," *Mehkarim Be-Lashon [Language Studies]* 8 (2001) 203-28 (Heb.).
- Wernberg-Møller, P., "Aspects of Masoretic Vocalization," *Masoretic Studies* 1 (1974) 121-30.
- Wickes, W., *Two Treatises on the Accentuation of the Old Testament: On Psalms, Proverbs, and Job: On the Twenty-One Prose Books* (Prolegomenon by A. Dotan; The Library of Biblical Studies; New York: KTAV, 1970; reprint of 1881 and 1887 originals).
- Yeivin, I., *Introduction to the Tiberian Masorah* (trans. and ed. E. J. Revell; Masoretic Studies 5; Missoula, MT: Scholar Press for the Society of Biblical Literature and the International Organization for Masoretic Studies, 1980).

#### 4.2.9.9. Appendix: Mishnaic Hebrew

- Azar, M., *The Syntax of Mishnaic Hebrew* (Jerusalem: Academy of Hebrew Language/University of Haifa, 1995; Heb.).
- Bar-Asher, M., ed., *Language Studies* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1985).
- Bar-Asher, M., "The Different Traditions of Mishnaic Hebrew," *"Working with No Data": Semitic and Egyptian Studies Presented to Thomas O. Lambdin* (ed. D. M. Golomb; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 1-18.
- Bar-Asher, M., ed., *Studies in Mishnaic Hebrew* (Scripta Hierosolymitana 37; Jerusalem: Magnes/The Hebrew University, 1998).<sup>20</sup>
- Cohen, C. E., "The Independent Pronoun as the Subject of a Definite Verb in Tannaitic Hebrew," *Proceedings of the Tenth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 16-24, 1989, Division D, Volume 1. The Hebrew Language, Jewish Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1990) 53-59 (Heb.).
- Hadas-Lebel, M., *Histoire de la langue Hébraïques: Des origines à l'époque de la Mishna* (Collection des Études juives 21; Louvain: Peeters, 1995). Review: J. Huehnergard, *JAOS* 122/3 (2002) 651-52.
- Pérez Fernández, M., *An Introductory Grammar of Rabbinic Hebrew* (trans. J. F. Elwolde; Leiden/New York/Köln: Brill, 1997).
- Levine, B. A., "Survivals of Ancient Canaanite in the Mishnah" (Ph. D. diss., Brandeis University, 1962).
- Rendsburg, G. A., "The Galilean Background of Mishnaic Hebrew," *The Galilee in Late Antiquity* (ed. L. I. Levine; New York/Jerusalem: Jewish Theological Seminary, 1992) 225-40.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Parallel Developments in Mishnaic Hebrew, Colloquial Arabic, and Other Varieties of Spoken Semitic," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1265-77.

---

<sup>20</sup> For the works of M. Bar-Asher in this field, see *A Listing of the Publications by Professor Moshe Bar-Asher* (ed. S. Elqayem; Beersheva: University of Ben-Gurion in the Negev, 1999; Heb.).

#### 4. PHONOLOGY OF VOWELS

- Rendsburg, G. A., "The Geographical and Historical Background of the Mishnaic Hebrew Lexicon," *Orient* (The Society for Near Eastern Studies in Japan) 38 (2003) 105-15.
- Sarfatti, G. B., "Mishnaic Vocabulary and Mishnaic Literature as Tools for the Study of Biblical Semantics," *Studies in Ancient Hebrew Semantics* (ed. T. Muraoka; AbrN Supplement 4; Leuven: Peeters, 1995) 33-48.
- Segal, M. H., "Mishnaic Hebrew and its Relation to Biblical Hebrew and to Aramaic," *JQR* 20 (1908-09) 647-737.
- Sharbit, S., "The 'Tense' System of Mishnaic Hebrew," *Studies in Hebrew and Semitic Languages Dedicated to the Memory of Prof. Eduard Yechezkel Kutscher* (ed. G. B. Sarfatti; Ramat Gan: Bar-Ilan University, 1980) 110-25 (Heb.).
- Yalon, H., *Introduction to the Vocalization of the Mishna* (Jerusalem: Mosad Bialik, 1964; Heb.).

## 5. NOMINAL ENDINGS/CASE SYSTEM

### 5.1. Ugaritic

#### 5.1.1. General Works

UT 8.1-8.17

Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 294-301.

Moscatti, S., "On Semitic Case Endings," *JNES* 17 (1958) 142-44.

Pope, M., "Ugaritic Enclitic *-m*," *JCS* 5 (1951) 121-28.

#### 5.1.2.2. "Genitive" and Vocative in Ugaritic

Bordreuil, P., "Variations vocaliques et notations sporadiques du genitif dans les textes alphabétiques de l'Ougarit," *SEL* 5 (1988) = *Cananea Selecta: Festschrift für Oswald Loretz zum 60. Geburtstag*, 25-30.

Greenstein, E. I., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420, esp. 414.

Taylor, J. G., "A Long-awaited Vocative Singular Noun with Final Aleph in Ugaritic (KTU 1.161.13)?" *UF* 17 (1986) 315-18.

#### 5.1.2.2.1. "Case" Endings on Construct in Ugaritic

Huehnergard, J., "Akkadian Evidence for Case Endings for Case-Vowels on Ugaritic Bound Forms," *JCS* 33 (1981) 199-205.

Tuttle, G. A., "Case Vowels on Masculine Singular Nouns in Construct in Ugaritic," *Biblical and Near Eastern Studies: Essays in Honor of William Sanford LaSor* (ed. G. A. Tuttle; Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 1978) 253-68.

Zevit, Z., "The Question of Case Endings on Ugaritic Nouns in Status Constructus," *JSS* 28 (1983) 225-32.

#### 5.1.2.3. Duals in Ugaritic

Fontinoy, C., *Le duel dans les langues sémitiques* (Paris: Société d'Édition des Belles Lettres, 1969).

Sivan, D., "Dual Nouns in Ugaritic," *JSS* 28 (1983) 233-40.

Vita, J. P., "Bemerkungen zur ugaritischen Dual," *OLP* 28 (1997) 33-41.

### 5.2. Hebrew

#### 5.2.1. General Works

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 61-63, 89-97. "The Linguistic Study of Morphology," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 49-64.

Goshen-Gottstein, M. H., "Semitic Morphological Structures: The Basic Morphological Structure of Biblical Hebrew," *Studies in Egyptology and Linguistics in Honour of H. J. Polotsky* (Jerusalem: The Israel Exploration Society, 1964) 104-16.

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 105-26.

#### 5.2.2. "Cases": General Studies

Lek'iasvili, A., "Über die Kasusflexion in den semitischen Sprachen," *Zeitschrift für Phonetik, Sprachwissenschaft und Kommunikationsforschung* 24 (1971) 76-90.

Rabin, C., "The Structure of the Semitic System of Case Endings," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 190-204.

#### 5.2.2.1. "Nominative"

Kroeze, J. H., "Alternatives for the Nominative in Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 46 (2001) 33-50.

Layton, S., *Archaic Features of Canaanite Personal Names in the Hebrew Bible* (HSM 47; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990) 37-105.

#### 5.2.2.2. "Genitive"

Ben-David, I., "Biblical Nouns Vocalized in Construct State where the Following Word is not a Genitival Attribute," *Lesh* 58 (1993) 25-48 (Heb.).

Bravmann, M. M., "Genetic Aspects of the Genitive in the Semitic Languages," *JAOS* 81 (1961) 386-94 = *Studies in Semitic Philology*, 209-31.

Kroeze, J. H., "Die Chaos van die 'Genitief' in Bybelse Hebreeus," *JSem* 3 (1991) 129-43.

Kroeze, J. H., "Semantic Relations in Construct Phrases of Biblical Hebrew: a Functional Approach," *ZAH* 10 (1997) 27-42.

Stinespring, W. F., "No Daughter of Zion: A Study of the Appositional Genitive in Hebrew Grammar," *Encounter* 26 (1965) 133-41.

Stinespring, W. F., "Zion, Daughter of," *IDBS* 985.

Weingreen, J., "The Construct-Genitive Relation of Hebrew Syntax," *VT* 4 (1954) 50-59.

#### 5.2.2.2.1. Construct and Determination

Avishur, Y., *The Construct State of Synonyms in Biblical Rhetoric* (Jerusalem: Kiryat Sepher, 1977; Heb.).

Azor, M., "Again concerning 'the Implicit Construct' in the Bible," *Lesh* 42 (1977) 75-76 (Heb.).

Barth, J., "Die Casusreste im Hebräischen," *ZDMG* 53 (1899) 593-99.

Ehrensverd, M., "Determination of the Noun in Biblical Hebrew," *SJOT* 14 (2000) 301-14.

Freedman, D. N., "The Broken Construct Chain," *Bib* 53 (1972) 534-36.

Muraoka, T., "The Status Constructus of Adjectives in Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 27 (1977) 375-80.

Rottenberg, M., "The Implicit Construct Phrase in the Bible," *Lesh* 32 (1968) 347-58 (Heb.).

Rottenberg, M., "Concerning the Implicit Construct in the Bible," *Lesh* 41 (1977) 180-90 (Heb.).

Rottenberg, M., "Again concerning the Implicit Construct in the Bible," *Lesh* 41 (1977) 305-8 (Heb.).

Weingreen, J., "The Construct-Genitive Relation in Hebrew Syntax," *VT* 4 (1954) 50-59.

Wevers, J. W., "Semitic Bound Structures," *Canadian Journal of Linguistics* 7 (1961) 9-14.

#### 5.2.2.2.2. "Hireq Compaginis"

Layton, S., *Archaic Features of Canaanite Personal Names in the Hebrew Bible* (HSM 47; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990) 107-54.

Robertson, D. A., "The Morphemes -y(-i) and -w(-o) in Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 19 (1969) 211-23.

#### 5.2.2.3. "Accusative"

Kroeze, J. H., "Alternatives for the Accusative in Biblical Hebrew," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 11-25.

Meek, T. J., "The Hebrew Accusative of Time and Place," *JAOS* 60 (1940) 224-33. "Again the Hebrew Accusative of Time in Amos 1:1," *JAOS* 61 (1941) 190-01.

Schweizer, H., "Was ist ein Akkusative?" *ZAW* 87 (1975) 133-46.

#### 5.2.3. Gender: General Works

Bar-Asher, M., "The Gender of Nouns in Biblical Hebrew," *Semitics* 6 (1978) 1-14.

Kroeze, J. H., "A Three-Dimensional Approach to the Gender/Sex of Nouns in Biblical Hebrew," *Literator* 15 (1994) 139-53.

Ratner, R., "Gender Problems in Biblical Hebrew" (Ph. D. diss., Hebrew Union College - Jewish Institute of Religion, 1983).

Ratner, R., "The 'Feminine Takes Precedence' Syntagm and Job 19,15," *ZAW* 102 (1990) 238-51.

**5.2.3.1. Feminine Singular Endings**

- Blau, J., "The Parallel Development of the Feminine Ending *-at* in the Semitic Languages," *HUCA* 51 (1980) 17-28. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 126-37.
- Eissfeldt, O., "Hebräisches *ah* und ugaritisches *ay* als Steigerungs-afformative," *Hommages à André Dupont-Sommer* (Paris: Librairie d'Amérique et d'Orient Adrien-Maisonneuve, 1971) 185-89.
- Görg, M., "Der Name in Kontext: Zur Deutung männlicher Personennamen auf *-at* im alten Testament," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 81-95.
- Janssens, G., "The Feminine Ending *-(a)t* in Semitic," *OLP* 6/7 (1975/76) 277-84.
- Palmais, M., "On the Origin of the Semitic Marker of the Feminine," *ArOr* 49 (1981) 263-9.
- Layton, S., *Archaic Features of Canaanite Personal Names in the Hebrew Bible* (HSM 47; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990) 199-231, 241-45.

**5.2.4. Number****5.2.4.1 Dual**

- Cohen, S., "A Note on the Dual in Biblical Hebrew," *JQR* 73 (1982) 59-61.
- Fontinoy, C., *Le duel dans les langues sémitiques* (Paris: Société d'Édition des Belles Lettres, 1969).
- Tropper, J., "Dualische Personalpronomina und Verbalformen im Alt-hebräischen," *ZAH* 5/2 (1992) 201-8.

**5.2.4.2. Plurals**

- Ababneh, J. N. A., "The Morphophonemics of Pluralization in Biblical Hebrew and Classical Arabic" (Ph. D. diss., University of Utah, year??).CHECK
- Blau, J., "The Broken Plural in Hebrew" (review of A. Murtonen, *BrokenPlurals*), *Lesh* 29 (1965) 275-78.
- Cohen, A., "A Plural Ending that does not Indicate Number," *Beth Mikra* 28 (1982/83) 166-67 (Heb.).
- Ember, A., "The Plural Intensivus in Hebrew," *AJSL* 21 (105) 195-231.
- Walker, N., "Do Plural Nouns of Majesty Exist in Hebrew?" *VT* 7 (1957) 208.
- Serfaty, M., "Les Mots Pluriel et au Féminin en hébreu biblique: Essai d'analyse lexicographique," *Proceedings of the Tenth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 16-24, 1989, Division D, Volume 1. The Hebrew Language, Jewish Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1990) 17-24.
- Zoran, Y., "The Language of Greatness – The Majestic Plural," *Beit Miqra* 143 (1995) 402-3 (Heb.).

## 6. NOMINAL AND ADJECTIVAL TYPES

### 6.1. Ugaritic

UT 8.20-8.77, plus page 152.

Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 301-17.

Richardson, M. E. J., "Ugaritic Place Names with Final -y," *JSS* 23 (1978) 298-315.

Sivan, D., "Final Triphthongs and Final Yu/a/i - Wu/a/i Diphthongs in Ugaritic Nominal Forms," *UF* 14 (1982) 209-18.

Sivan, D., "Notes on the Use of the Form of Qatal as the Plural Base for the Form Qatl in Ugaritic," *IOS* 12 (1992) 235-38.

### 6.2. Hebrew

#### 6.2.1. General Works

Barth, J., *Die Nominalbildung in den semitischen Sprachen* (Leipzig: J. C. Hinrichs, 1894; reprinted, Hildesheim: George Olms, 1967).

Brønno, E., "Some Nominal Types in the Septuagint. Contributions to Pre-Masoretic Hebrew Grammar," *Classica et Mediaevalia* 3 (1940) 180-213.

Fox, J., "Isolated Nouns in the Semitic Languages," *ZAH* 11/1 (1998) 1-31.

Fox, J., *Semitic Noun Patterns* (HSS 52; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2003).

Grossberg, B., "Nominalization in Biblical Hebrew," *Hebrew Studies* 20-21 (1979-80) 29-33.

Kurylowicz, J., *Studies in Semitic Grammar and Metrics* (London: Curzon, 1973) 94-157.

Moscatti, *An Introduction to the Comparative Grammar of the Semitic Languages*, 75-102.

Michel, D., *Grundlegung einer hebräischen Syntax. Bd. 1: Sprachwissenschaftliche Methodik. Genus und Numerus des Nomens* (Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1977).

Philippi, F., "Die semitische Verbal- und nominalbildung in ihrem Verhältniss zu einander," *Beiträge zur Assyriologie* 2 (1894) 359-89.

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 63-104.

Vergote, J., "Le rapport de l'égyptien avec les langues sémitiques: quelques aspects du problème," *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; *Janua Linguarum, Series Practica*, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 49-54.

#### 6.2.2. Specific Types (without Preformatives or Sufformatives)

##### 6.2.2.1. Cv (Monoconsonantals) and CvC (Biconsonantals)

Barth, J., "Abnorme Flexion bei Verwandtschaftswörtern," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Zweiter Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907-11; reprint, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 18-23.

Huehnergard, J., "Notes on Akkadian Morphology," *"Working with No Data": Semitic and Egyptian Studies Presented to Thomas O. Lambdin* (ed. D. M. Golomb; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 188-90.

Koehler, L., "Problems in the Study of the Language of the Old Testament," *JSS* 1 (1956) 3-24, esp. 12.

Lipinski, E., "Monosyllabic Nominal and Verbal Roots in Semitic Languages," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.927-30.

Nöldeke, Th., "Zweiradikalige Substantive," *Neue Beiträge zur semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* (Strassburg: Karl J. Trübner, 1910) 109-78.

del Olmo Lete, G., "The Monoconsonantal Series in Semitic," *AO* 16 (1998) 37-75.

**6.2.2.2. CvCC ("Segholates")**

- Coetzee, A. W., "Syllabification and Epenthesis in Tiberian Hebrew: Perspectives from Optimality Theory," *JSem* 9 (1997) 87-128.
- Fassberg, S. A., "Why Doesn't *Melex* Appear as *Ma:lex* in Pause in Tiberian Hebrew?" *Lesh* 64 (2002) 207-19 (Heb.).
- Garr, W. R., "The Seghol and Segholation in Hebrew," *JNES* 48/2 (1989) 109-16.
- Janssens, G., *Studies in Hebrew Historical Linguistics Based on Origen's Secunda*, para. 53.
- Muraoka, T., "Segholate Nouns in Biblical and Other Aramaic Dialects," *JAOS* 96 (1976) 226-35.
- Malone, J., "Wave Theory, Rule Ordering, and Hebrew-Aramaic Segholation," *JAOS* 91 (1971) 44-66.
- Qimron, E., "[ro's] and Similar Words," *Lesh* 65/3-4 (2003) 243-47 (Heb.).
- Ratcliffe, R. R., "Defining morphological Isoglosses: the 'Broken' Plural and Semitic Sub-classification," *JNES* 57 (1998) 81-123.
- Ratcliffe, R. R., *The Broken Plural Problem in Arabic and Comparative Semitic: Allomorphy and Analogy in Non-concatenative Morphology* (Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, 169; Amsterdam, 1998).
- Revell, E. J., "The Voweling of the 'i Type' Segholates in Tiberian Hebrew," *JNES* 44 (1985) 319-28.

**6.2.2.3. CvCvC**

- Gordon, Constance W., "Qetul Nouns in Classical Hebrew," *AbrN* 29 (1991) 83-86.
- Gordon, Constance W., "[lamed yod] Collectives of the Q<sup>ə</sup>tûl Formation," *Boundaries of the Ancient Near Eastern World: A Tribute to Cyrus H. Gordon* (ed. M. Lubetski, C. Gottlieb and S. Keller; JSOTSup 273; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1998) 64-68.
- Huehnergard, J., "On the Etymology and Meaning of Hebrew *nabî*," *ErIs* 26 (Frank Moore Cross volume) 1999) 88\*-93\*.
- Huehnergard, J., "Hebrew \**qatil* Forms," (work in progress).
- Kedar-Kopfstein, B., "Semantic Aspects of the Pattern *qôtel*," *HAR* 1 (1977) 155-76.

**6.2.2.4. CvCCvC**

- Aartun, K., "Über die Grundstruktur der Nominalbildung von Typus QATTAL/QATTOL im Althebräischen," *JNWSL* 4 (1976) 1-8.
- Loretz, O., "Die hebräische Nominalform *qattal*," *Bib* 41 (1960) 224-33.

**6.2.3. Preformatives****6.2.3.1. 'Aleph**

- Smith, *The Ugaritic Baal Cycle*, 206.
- Speiser, E., "The 'Elative' in West-Semitic and Akkadian," *JCS* 6 (1952) 81-92 = *Oriental and Biblical Studies: Collected Writings of E. A. Speiser* (ed. and with an Introduction by J. J. Finkelstein and M. Greenberg; Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania, 1967) 465-93.
- Speiser, E., "Studies in Semitic Formatives," *JAOS* 56 (1936) 22-46 = *Oriental and Biblical Studies*, 403-32.

**6.2.3.2. Mem**

- Baumgartner, W., "Das hebräische Nominal präfix *mi-*," *TZ* 9 (1953) 154-57.
- Garr, W. R., *In His Own Image and Likeness: Humanity, Divinity, and Monotheism* (Culture and History of the Ancient Near East 15; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003) 52.
- Gluska, Y., "The Meaning of Maqtel-type Nouns in the Bible and Mishna," *Lesh* 45 (1980-81) 280-98 (Heb.).
- von Soden, W., "Bedeutungsgruppen unter den Substantiven nach der Nominalform *ma/iqtal* mit Pluralformen nach *ma/iqtallîm/ôt* im Althebräischen," *ZAH* 1/1 (1988) 103-06.

**6.2.3.3. ‘Ayin**

Gevirtz, S., "Formative [‘] in Biblical Hebrew," *ErIs* 16 (1982) 57\*-66\*.

Loewenstamm, S. E., "New Gleaning in the Ugaritic Language," *Lesh* 29 (1964/65) 6-8, esp. 7 (Heb.).

de Moor, J. C., "Some Remarks on U 5 V, NO. 7 and 8 (KTU 1.100 and 1.107)," *UF* 9 (1977) 367.

Astour, M., "Two Ugaritic Snake Charms," *JNES* 27 (1968) 17 n. 10.

Pope, M. H., *Songs of Songs* (AB 7A; Garden City, NY, 1977) 575.

**6.2.3.4. Taw**

von Soden, W., "Die Nominalform *taqtûl* in Hebräischen und Aramäischen," *ZAH* 2/1 (1989) 77-85.

**6.3.4. Sufformatives**

**6.3.4.1. Lamed**

de Moor, J. C., *An Anthology of Religious Texts from Ugarit* (Nisaba 16; Leiden: Brill, 1987) 160 n. 20.

van Selms, A., "*Pa‘yal* Formations in Ugaritic and Hebrew Nouns," *JNES* 26 (1967) 289-95.

**6.3.4.2 Taph**

Bolozsky, S., and O. Schwarzwald, "On the Derivation of Hebrew Forms with the *ut* Suffix," *HS* 33 (1992) 52-69.

**6.4. Internally Added Consonants (l, n, r)**

Koehler, L., "Problems in the Study of the Language of the Old Testament," *JSS* 1 (1956) 3-24, esp. 17-20.



## 7. NUMERALS

### 7.1. Ugaritic

UT 7.1-7.73 plus pages 150-51

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 130.

Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 293.

Freedman, D., "Counting Formulas in Akkadian Epics," *JANES* 3/2 (1970-71) 65-81.

Lee, J. T., "The Ugaritic Numeral and Its Use as a Literary Device" (Ph. D. diss., Brandeis University, 1973).

Loewenstamm, S. E., "The Numerals in Ugaritic," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 172-79.

### 7.2. Hebrew: General

Barth, J., "Zur Flexion der semitischen Zahlwörter," *ZDMG* 66 (1912) 94-102 (see also pp. 267-70); reprinted in *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Zweiter Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907-11; reprint, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 1-17.

Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica II," *IOS* 2 (1972) 57-58, 78-80. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 221-22, 242-44.

Blau, J., "Some Ugaritic, Hebrew and Arabic Parallels," *JNWSL* 10 (1982) 5-10. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 33-38.

Brugnatelli, V., *Questioni di morfologia e sintassi dei numeri cardinali semitici* (Pubblicazioni della Facoltà di Lettere e Filosofia dell'Università di Milano, 93, Sezione a Cura dell'Istituto di Glottologia 7; Firenze, 1982).

Dombrowski, F. A., and B. W. W. Dombrowski, "Numerals and Numeral Systems in the Hamito-Semitic and Other Language Groups," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.340-81.

Driver, G. R., "Gender in Hebrew Numerals," *JJS* 1 (1948) 90-104.

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 113-14.

Hetzron, R., "Innovation in the Semitic Numeral System," *JSS* 22 (1977) 167-201.

Moscatti, *An Introduction to the Comparative Grammar of the Semitic Languages*.

del Olmo Lete, "Los numerals en semítico: Ensayo de estudio etimológico," *Anuari* 21 (E 8, 1998-1999) 17-37.

Rendsburg, G. A., "Hebrew Philological Notes (III)," *HS* 43 (2002) 21-30, esp. 27-30.

Roth, W., "The Numerical Sequence  $x//x + 1$  in the Old Testament," *VT* 12 (1962) 300-11.

Weitzman, S., "The Shifting Syntax of Numerals in Biblical Hebrew: A Reassessment," *JNES* 55 (1996) 177-85.

#### 7.2.1 One

Rottenberg, M., "'Ehad and 'Ahat as Pronouns of Identity," *Lesh* 46/2 (1982) 141-42 (Heb.).

Sarfatti, G. B., "About Pronouns of Identity – A Note," *Lesh* 47/1 (1983) 77 (Heb.).

#### 7.2.2. Two

Hoberman, R. D., "Initial Consonant Clusters in Hebrew and Aramaic," *JNES* 48 (1989) 25-29.

Spitaler, A., "Das Femininum des Zahlwortes für 'zwei' im Hebräischen und für 'sechs' im Syrischen," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1493-98.

Rosenthal, F., Review of Gordon, *Ugaritic Grammar*, *Or* 11 (1942) 473.

## 7. NUMERALS

### 7.2.3. Three

Muraoka, T., "'Three of Them' and 'the three of them' in Hebrew," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 38 (2001) 215-16.

### 7.2.4. Tens

Blau, J., "On Some Vestiges of Univerbalization of the Units and Tens of the Cardinalia 21-99 in Arabic and Hebrew," *Bar-Ilan Departmental Researches: Arabic and Islamic Studies, II* (Ramat Gan: Bar Ilan University, 1978) ix-xii. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 181-84.

Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, "Ugaritisch 'sr, asiruma und äthiopisch 'assara," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.309-27.

### 7.2.5. Twelve

Margain, J., "Remarques sur le nombre '12' en hébreu," *VT* 43 (1993) 557-59.

### 7.2.6. Seventy

Fensham, F. C., "The Numeral Seventy in the Old Testament and the Family of Jerubbaal, Ahab, Panammuwa and Athirat," *PEQ* 109 (1977) 113-15.

## 8. PRONOUNS AND PRONOMINAL SUFFIXES

### 8.1. Ugaritic

- Arbeitman, Y. L., "Ugaritic Pronominals in the Light of Morphophonemic Economy," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.82-106.
- Gordon, C. H., *UT* 6.1-6.33, plus p.149.
- Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 293.
- Loewenstamm, S.E., *Comparative Studies* (AOAT 204; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1980) 55-77.
- Ramos, J. A. M., "O sufixo não-acusativo em hebraico antigo e o semítico do noroeste," *Did* 20 (1990) 67-82.
- Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 126-30.

### Semitics

- Dolgopolsky, A. B., "On Etymology of Pronouns and Classification of Chadic Languages," *Fucus: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 201-20.
- Faber, A., "Indefinite Pronouns in Early Semitic," *Fucus: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 221-38.
- Faur, J., "The Third Person in Semitic Grammatical Theory and General Linguistics," *Linguistica Biblica* 46 (1979) 106-13.
- Fradkin, R., "Typologies of Person Categories in Slavic and Semitic," *Toward a Calculus of Meaning: Studies in Markedness, Distinctive Features and Deixis* (ed. E. Andrews; Studies in Functional and Structural Linguistics 43; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: Johns Benjamins, 1996) 319-45.
- Del Olmo Lete, G., "The Semitic Personal Pronouns – A Preliminary Etymological Approach," *Michael: Historical, Epigraphical and Biblical Studies Studies in Honor of Prof. Michael Heltzer* (ed. Y. Avishur and R. Deutsch; Tel Aviv/Jaffa: Archaeological Center Publications, 1999) 99-120.

### 8.2. Hebrew

#### 8.2.1. General Works

- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 79-87, 97-113.
- Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 40-46.
- Moscatti, *An Introduction to the Comparative Grammar of the Semitic Languages*, 102-15.
- Schniedewind, W. and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37.

#### 8.2.2. Independent Pronoun

- Barth, J., *Die Pronominalbildung in den semitischen Sprachen* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1913; reprinted, Hildesheim: Georg Olms, 2000).
- Blau, J., "On the Alleged Vestiges of Dual Pronouns and Verbs in Biblical Hebrew," *Lesh* 52 (1988) 165-68 (Heb.).
- Cohen, S., "A Note on the Dual in Biblical Hebrew," *JQR* 73 (1982) 59-61.
- Dahood, M. J., "The Independent Personal Pronoun in the Oblique Case in Hebrew," *CBQ* 32 (1970) 86-90.
- Diem, W., "Suffixkonjugation und Subjektspronomina," *ZDMG* 147 (1997) 10-76.
- Emerton, J. A., "Was There an Epicene Pronoun *Hu'* in Early Hebrew?" *JSS* 45 (2000) 267-76. <long u>

- Kienast, B., "Das Personalpronomen der 2. Person im Semitischen," *Akten des XXIV. Internationalen Orientalischen-Kongresses* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1959) 253-55.
- Khan, G., "Object Markers and Agreement Pronouns in Semitic Languages," *BSOAS* 47 (1984) 468-500.
- Newby, G. D., "The Dependent Pronoun in Semitic and Egyptian," *JQR* 62 (1972) 193-98.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Dual Personal Pronouns and Dual Verbs in Hebrew," *JQR* 73 (1982) 38-58.
- Rendsburg, G. A., Review of A. F. Rainey, *Canaanite in the Amarnah Tablets*, *AJSReview* 23/2 (1998) 246-47.
- Revell, E. J., "Concord with Compound Subjects and Related Uses of Pronouns," *VT* 43 (1993) 69-87.
- Revell, E. J., "The Two Forms of the First Person Singular Pronoun in Biblical Hebrew: Redundancy or Expressive Contrast?" *JSS* 40 (1995) 199-217.
- Rosén, H. B., "[ 'nky] et [ 'ny]: Essai de grammaire, interprétation et traduction," *East and West: Selected Writings in Linguistics by Haiim B. Rosén* (edited for the occasion of his sixtieth birthday by a group of friends and disciples; two vols.; Munich: Wilhelm Fink, 1984) 2.262-81.
- Schoors, A., "The Pronouns in Qoheleth," *HS* 30 (1989) 71-87.
- Vogt, R., "Die Personalpronomina der 3. Personen im Semitischen," *WO* 18 (1987) 49-63.
- Wernberg-Møller, P., "Pronouns and Suffixes in the Scrolls and the Masoretic Text," *JBL* 76 (1957) 44-49.
- Zewi, T., "Time in Nominal Sentences in the Semitic Languages," *JSS* 44 (1999) 195-214.

### 8.2.3. Pronominal Suffixes

- Barth, J., "n-haltige Suffixe," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Erster Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907; reprinted, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 1-12.
- Ben-Hayyim, Z., *Studies in the Traditions of the Hebrew Language* (Madrid/Barcelona: Instituto <<Arias Montano>>, 1954) 13-74.
- Blau, J., "Pronominal Third Person Singular Suffixes with and without N in Biblical Hebrew," *ErIs* 14 (1978) 125-31.
- Blau, J., "Remarks on the Development of Some Pronominal Suffixes in Hebrew," *HAR* 6 (1982) 61-67. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 138-45.
- Blau, J., "Redundant Pronominal Suffixes Denoting Intrinsic Possession," *JANES* 11 (1979) 31-37. Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 146-54.
- den Blaauwen, E., "Object Suffixation in Classical Hebrew," *AcOr* 41/1 (1987) 125-28.
- Boadt, L., "A Re-examination of the Third-Yodh Suffix in Job," *UF* 7 (1975) 59-72.
- Bogaert, M., "Les suffixes verbaux non-accusatifs dans le sémitique nord-occidental et particulièrement in hébreu," *Bib* 45 (1964) 220-47.
- Cross, F. M. and D. N. Freedman, "The Pronominal Suffixes of the Third Person Singular in Phoenician," *JNES* 10 (1951) 228-30.
- Cryer, F. H., "The Hebrew 3rd. Masc. sg. Suffix -JW on Dual and Plural Nouns," *SJOT* 6 (1992) 205-12.
- Ginsberg, H. L., *The Israelian Heritage of Judaism* (New York: The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 1982) 101 n. 131.
- Giulia Amadasi Guzzo, M., "Remarques sur la terminaison du substantif féminin pluriel devant les pronoms suffixes en phénicien," *JSS* 41 (1996) 203-13.
- Hetzron, R., "Third Person Singular Pronoun Suffixes in Proto-Semitic," *OrSu* 18 (1969) 101-27.
- Knudsen, E. E., "Pronominal State Forms of Final Weak Nouns in Biblical Hebrew," *Texts and Theology: Studies in Honour of Prof. Dr. Theol. Magne Saebø* (ed. A. Tångberg; Oslo: Verbum, 1994) 157-63.
- Lambert, M., "De l'emploi des suffixes pronominaux avec noun and sans noun au futur et à l'impératif," *REJ* 46 (1903) 178-83.

- Malone, J. L., "Generative Phonology and Analogical Change: the Case of the Hebrew Suffix 'you(r)'," *JAOS* 113 (1993) 25-34.
- Muraoka, T., "The *Nun Energicum* and the Prefix Conjugation in Biblical Hebrew," *Annual of the Japanese Biblical Institute* 1 (1975) 63-71.
- Newby, G. D., "The Dependent Pronoun in Semitic and Egyptian," *JQR* 62 (1972) 193-98.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Once More the Dual: With Replies to J. Blau and J. Blenkinsopp," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 38 (2001) 28-41.
- Revell, E. J., "The Two Forms of First Person Singular Pronoun in Biblical Hebrew: Redundancy or Expressive Contrast?" *JSS* 40 (1995) 199-217.
- Slonim, M., "The Substitution of the Masculine for the Feminine Pronominal Suffixes to Express Reverence," *JQR* 29 (1939) 397-403.
- Slonim, M., "The Deliberate Substitution of the Masculine for the Feminine Pronominal Suffixes in the Hebrew Bible," *JQR* 32 (1942) 139-58.
- Steiner, R. C., "From Proto-Hebrew to Mishnaic Hebrew: The History of [-ak] and [-ah]," *HAR* 3 (1979) 157-74.
- Tropper, J., "Dualische Personelpronomina und Verbalformen im Alt-hebräischen," *ZAH* 5/2 (1992) 201-8.
- Young, I., "Observations on the Third Person Masculine Singular Pronominal Suffix -h in Hebrew Biblical Texts," *HS* 42 (2001) 225-42.
- Zevit, Z., "The Linguistic and Contextual Arguments in Support of a Hebrew 3 m. s. Suffix -y," *UF* 9 (1977) 315-28.

#### 8.2.4. Demonstrative Pronouns

- Allegro, J. M., "Uses of the Semitic Demonstrative Element *z* in Hebrew," *VT* 5 (1955) 309-11.
- Barth, J., "Das  $\underline{d}$ -Demonstrativ. Das ursemitische *e*. Eine Antwort," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Erster Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907; reprinted, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 30-46. "Eine demonstratives *hai 'ai*," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Erster Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907; reprinted, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 19-26.
- Capari, W., "Zum hebräischen Demonstrativ," *Zeitschrift für Semistik* 7 (1931) 41-52.
- Corre, A. D., "'elle, hemma = sic," *Bib* 54 (1973) 263-64.
- Cunchillos, J. L., "Le pronom demonstrative *hn* en ougaritique: Son existence, son histoire, ses rapports avec les autres démonstratifs et avec l'article," *Aula Orientalis* 1 (1983) 155-65. Translated with post-scriptum as "El pronombre demonstrativo hannu en ugarítico: Nueva aportación al estudio del origen del artículo hebreo," in J. L. Cunchillos, *Estudios de epigrafía ugarítica* (Vaelncia: San Jerónimo, 1989) 141-57.
- Orlinsky, H. M., "The Biblical Prepositions *tahat*, *ben*, *ba'ad*, and Pronouns 'anu (or 'anu), *zo'tah*," *HUCA* 17 (1942-43) 267-92.
- Rundgren, F., *Über Bildungen mit (s) und n-t-Demonstrativen im Semitischen* (Uppsala: Almqvist & Wiksells, 1955).

#### 8.2.5. Relative Pronouns

##### 8.2.5.1. 'aser

- Gaenssle, G., "The Hebrew Particle [*'sr*], I," *AJSL* 31 (1914) 3-66.
- Gaenssle, G., "The Hebrew Particle [*'sr*], II," *AJSL* 31 (1915) 93-159.
- Hlmstedt, R. D., "Headlessness and Extraposition: Another Look at the Syntax of [*'sr*]," *JNWSL* 27/1 (2001) 1-16.
- Schwarzchild, R., "The Syntax of [*'sr*] in Biblical Hebrew with Special Reference to Qoheleth," *HS* 31 (1998) 7-40.
- Seidl, T., "*asr* als Konjunktion: Überblick und Versuch einer Klassifikation der Belege in Gen-2 Kön," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 445-69.

Vervenne, M., "Topic and comment. The Case of Initial Suuperordinate [*'sr*] Clause in Exodus 14:13," *Narrative and Comment: Contributions Presented to Wolfgang Schneider* (ed. E. Talstra; Amsterdam: Societas Hebraica Amstelodamensis, 1995) 187-98.

van Wyk, Jr., W. C., "The Syntax of [*'sr*] in Biblical Hebrew Investigated Anew," *JSem* 4 (1992) 200-9.

#### **8.2.5.2. *sh-***

Bergsträsser, G., "Das hebräische Präfix [*s*]," *ZAW* 29 (1909) 40-56.

Fassberg, S. A., "The Orthography of the Realtive Pronoun [*sh-*] in the Second Temple Period," *Mehkarim Be-Lashon [Language Studies]* 7 (1995) 109-18 (Heb.).

Garbini, G., "Il relativo *s* in fenicio e in ebraico," *Mélanges linguistiques offerts à Maxime Rodinson par ses élèves, ses collègues et ses amis* (ed. C. Robin; GLECS, supplément 12; Paris: Geuthner, 1985) 185-189.

Gevirtz, S., "On the Etymology of the Phoenician Particle [*s'*]," *JNES* 16 (1957) 124-27.

Huehnergard, J., "On the Etymology of the Hebrew Relative *se-*," *Biblical Hebrew in Its Northwest Semitic Setting: Typological and Historical Perspectives* (ed. A. Hurvitz and S. E. Fassberg; Jerusalem: Magnes, in press).

Levine, B. A., "The Pronoun [*s*] in Biblical Hebrew in the Light of Ancient Epigraphy," *ErIs* 18 [Avigad Volume] (1985) 147-52 (Heb.).

Schniedewind, W., and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37.

#### **8.2.6. Interrogative Pronouns**

Blake, F. R., "The Interrogative Particle [*'*] in Hebrew," *AJSL* 33 (1917) 146-48.

Faber, A., "The Diachronic Relationship between Negative and Interrogative Markers in Semitic," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.411-29.

##### **8.2.6.1. Interrogative Pronouns of Place**

Barth, J., "Zwei Fragepräfixe," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Erster Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907; reprinted, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 13-18.

## 9. PARTICLES AND PREPOSITIONS

### 9.1. Ugaritic

UT 10.1-12.8.

Aartun, K., *Die Partikeln des Ugaritischen* (two vols.; AOAT 21/1-2; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1974, 1978).

Greenstein, E. I., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420, esp. 413-14.

Pardee, D., "The Preposition in Ugaritic," *UF* 7 (1975) 329-78, *UF* 8 (1976) 215-322. "More on the Preposition in Ugaritic," *UF* 11 (1979) 685-92.

Pope, M. H., "A Resurvey of Some Ugaritic-Hebrew Connections," *Maarav* 7 (1991) 191-8 = *Probative Pontificating in Ugaritic and Biblical Literature: Collected Essays* (ed. M. S. Smith; UBL 10; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1994) 351-57.

Rainey, A. F., "Some Prepositional Nuances in Ugaritic Administrative Texts," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 205-11.

Singer, A. D., "The Vocative in Ugaritic," *JCS* 2 (1948) 1-10.

Speiser, E. A., "The Terminative-Adverbial in Canaanite-Ugaritic and Akkadian," *IEJ* 4 (1954) 108-15 = *Oriental and Biblical Studies*, 494-505.

Testen, D., *Parallels in Semitic Linguistics: The Development of Arabic la- and Related Semitic Particles* (Studies in Semitic Languages and Linguistics 26; Leiden: Brill, 1998).

### 9.2. Hebrew

#### 9.2.1. General Works

Althann, R., *Studies in Northwest Semitic* (BibetOr 45; Rome: Editrice Pontificio Istituto Biblico, 1997).

Andersen, F. I., and A. D. Forbes, "'Prose Particle' Counts of the Hebrew Bible," *The Word of the Lord Shall Go Forth: Essays in Honor of David Noel Freedman* (ed. C. L. Meyers and M. P. O'Connor; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1983) 165-83.

Ehrlich, K., *Verwendungen der Deixis beim sprachlichen Handeln: Linguistisch-philologische Untersuchungen zum hebräischen deiktischen System* (Forum Linguisticum 24; Frankfurt, 1979).

Eitan, I., "Hebrew and Semitic Particles," *AJSL* 44 (1928) 177-205, 254-60; *AJSL* 45 (1929) 48-63, 130-45, 197-211; *AJSL* 46 (1930) 22-50.

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 87-89, 114-19.

Glinert, L. H., "The Preposition in Biblical and Modern Hebrew: Towards a Definition," *HS* 23 (1982) 115-25.

Jenni, E., "Philologische und linguistische Probleme bei den hebräischen Präpositionen," *Studien zur Sprachwelt des Alten Testaments* (ed. B. Huwlyer and K. Seybold; Stuttgart: W. Kohlhammer, 1997) 174-88.

Labuschagne, C. J., et al., *Syntax and Meaning: Studies in Hebrew Syntax and Biblical Exegesis* = *OTS* 18 (Leiden: Brill, 1973),

Lorenzin, T., "Osservazioni sull' uso delle preposizioni *l<sup>e</sup>*, *b<sup>e</sup>*, *min*, *'el*, *'al* in 1 e 2 Cronache," *RivB* 37 (1989) 161-66.

Moscatti, *An Introduction to the Comparative Grammar of the Semitic Languages*, 120-22

Muraoka, T., *Emphatic Words and Structures in Biblical Hebrew* (Jerusalem: Magnes; Leiden: Brill, 1985) 99-164.

Orlinsky, H. M., "The Biblical Prepositions *tahat*, *ben*, *ba'ad*, and Pronouns *'anu* (or *'anu*), *zo'tah*," *HUCA* 17 (1942-43) 267-92.

Rainey, A., "The Samaria Ostraca in Light of Fresh Evidence," *PEQ* 99 (1967) 32-41.

- Sarna, N., "The Interchange of the Prepositions *Beth* and *Min* in Biblical Hebrew," *JBL* 78 (1959) 310-16.
- Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 130-33.
- Sollamo, R., *Rendering of Hebrew Semi-prepositions in the Septuagint* (AASF, Dissertationes humanarum litterarum 19; Helsinki, 1979).
- Sollamo, R., "The Passive with an Agent in Biblical Hebrew and its Rendering in the Septuagint," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 617-29.
- Testen, D., *Parallels in Semitic Linguistics: The Development of Arabic la- and Related Semitic Particles* (Studies in Semitic Languages and Linguistics 26; Leiden: Brill, 1998) 183-206.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "Particles and the Interpretation of Old Testament Texts," *JSOT* 60 (1993) 27-44. "Reconsidering Biblical Hebrew Temporal Expressions," *ZAH* 10 (1997) 42-62.
- Zevit, Z., "The So-called Interchangeability of the Prepositions *b*, *l*, and *m(n)* in Northwest Semitic," *JANES* 7 (1975) 103-12.

### 9.2.2. 'az

- Mulder, M. J., "Die Partikel ['az] in biblischen Hebräisch," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax: Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling, H. L. Murre-van der Berg and K. Rompay; Studies in Semitic Languages and Linguistics 17; Leiden, Brill, 1991) 132-42.
- Rabinowitz, I., "'az Followed by Imperfect Verb Form in Preterite Contexts: A Redactional Device in Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 34 (1984) 53-62.

### 9.2.3. 'ahar

- del Olmo Lete, G., "La preposición 'ahar/'ah<sup>4</sup>rê (*cum*) en ugarítico y hebreo," *Claretianum* 10 (1970) 339-60.
- Pope, M. H., "The Snagging of the Ram, Genesis 22:13," *BA* (1986) 114-17 = *Probative Pontificating in Ugaritic and Biblical Literature: Collected Essays*, 305-10.
- Scott, R. B. Y., "Secondary Meanings of ['ahar], After, Behind," *JTS* 50 (1949) 178-79.

### 9.2.4. 'ôy (see also 9.2.17)

- Janzen, W., *Mourning Cry ad Woe Oracle* (BZAW 125; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1972).
- Wanke, G., "[ 'Ôy] und [Hôy]," *ZAW* 78 (1966) 215-18.

### 9.2.5. 'ak

- Jongeling, K., "The Hebrew Particle ['k]," *DS-NELL* 3 (1997) 77-80.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Old Hebrew Particles ['k] and [rq]," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 297-311.

### 9.2.6. 'al

- Dietrich, M., and O. Loretz, "Die bipolare Position von 'L im Ugaritischen und Hebraeischen," *UF* 18 (1986) 449-50.
- Gerhards, M., "Zum emphatischen Gebrauch der Partikel ['al] im Biblischen Hebräisch," *BN* 102 (2000) 54-73.

### 9.2.7. 'im

- Eitan, I., "Three 'im particles in Hebrew," *JAOS* 54 (1934) 295-97.
- Elwolde, J. F., "Non-Biblical Supplements to Classical Hebrew 'im," *VT* 40 (1990) 221-23.
- Held, M., "Rhetorical Questions in Ugaritic and Hebrew," *EI* 9 (1969) 71-79.
- Levinson, B. M., and M. M. Zahn, "Revelation Regained: The Hermeneutics of [ky] and ['m] in the Temple Scroll," *Dead Sea Discoveries* 9/3 (2002) 295-346.



van Leeuwen, C., "Die Partikel ['m]," *OTS* 18 (1973) 15-48.

### 9.2.8. 'ên/yes

Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica II," *IOS* 2 (1972) 58-62. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 222-26.

Carmignac, J., "L'emploi de la négation ['ên] dans le Bible et à Qumrân," *RdQ* 8 (1974) 407-13.

Gensler, O., "Why Semitic Adverbializers (Akkadian *-is*, Syriac *a'it*) Should not be Derived from Existential \*'it," *JSS* 45 (2000) 233-65. <AKK shin, long marks on both Syr and on last i>

Goetze, A., "Ugaritic Negations," *Studia Orientalia Ioanni Pedersen septuagenario A.D. VII ID. NOV. ANNO MCMLIII a collegis discipulis amicis dicata* (Haunia: Einar Munksgaard, 1953) 115-23.

Gordon, C. H., *UT* 19.418.

Obermann, J., "Sentence Negation in Ugaritic," *JBL* 65 (1946) 233-47.

Renfroe, F., "Methodological Considerations Regarding the Use of Arabic in Ugaritic Philology," *UF* 18 (1986) 36-37 n. 17.

Muraoka, T., *Emphatic Word and Structures in Biblical Hebrew* (Jerusalem: Magnes; Leiden: Brill, 1985) 77-82, 99-112.

Swiggers, P., "Nominal Sentence Negation in Biblical Hebrew: The Grammatical Status of 'ên," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 173-79.

### 9.2.9. 'et (object marker)

Albrecht, K., "[ 't] vor dem Nominativ und beim Passiv," *ZAW* 47 (1929) 274-83.

Althann, P., "Does 'et ('aet) sometimes signify 'from' in the Hebrew Bible?" *ZAW* 103 (1991) 121-24.

Blau, J., "Zum angeblichen Gebrauch von 'et vor dem Nominativ," *VT* 4 (1954) 7-19.

Davies, G. I., "The Use and Non-use of the Particle 'et in Hebrew Inscriptions," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 14-26.

Elwolde, J., "The Use of 'et in Non-Biblical Hebrew Texts," *VT* 44 (1994) 170-82.

Garr, W. R., "Affectedness, Aspect, and Biblical 'et," *ZAH* 4/2 (1991) 119-34.

Hoftijzer, J., "Remarks regarding the Use of the Particle 'et in Classical Hebrew," *OTS* 14 (1965) 1-99.

Malessa, M., "Differentielle Objektmarkierung im klassischen Hebräisch," *KUSATU* 1 (2000) 133-56.

Macdonald, J., "The Particle 'et in Classical Hebrew," *VT* 14 (1964) 263-75.

Migsch, H., "Gibt es im Bibelhebräisch eine unpersönliche Passivkonstruktion mit direkten Objekt," *BN* 102 (2000) 14-21.

Müller, H. P., "Ergative Constructions in Early Semitic Languages," *JNES* 54 (1995) 261-71.

Saydon, P. P., "Meanings and Uses of the Particle 'et," *VT* 14 (1964) 192-210.

Testen, D., "Morphological Observations on the Stems of the Semitic 'nota accusativi'," *AfO* 44-45 (1998) 215-21.

Walker, N., "Concerning the Function of 'et," *VT* 5 (1955) 314-5.

Zewi, T., "Subjects Preceded by the Preposition 'et in Biblical Hebrew," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 171-81.

### 9.2.10. b-

Charlesworth, J. H., "The *Beth Essentiae* and the Permissive Meaning of the Hiphil (Aphel)," *Of Scribes and Scrolls: Studies on the Hebrew Bible, Intertestamental Judaism, and Christian Origins Presented to John Strugnell on the Occasion of His Sixtieth Birthday* (ed. H. W. Attridge, J. J. Collins and T. H. Tobin; College Theology Society Resources in Religion 5; Lanham: University Press of America, 1990) 67-78.

Chomsky, W., "The Ambiguity of the Prefixed Prepositions [b], [l], [m] in the Bible," *JQR* 61 (1970-71) 87-89.

- Garr, W. R., "The Grammar and Interpretation of Exodus 6:3," *JBL* 111 (1992) 385-408.
- Garr, W. R., *In His Own Image and Likeness: Humanity, Divinity, and Monotheism* (Culture and History of the Ancient Near East 15; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003) 104-15.
- Gordon, C. H., "'In' of Predication or Equivalence," *JBL* 100 (1981) 612-13.
- Greenfield, J. C., "The Prepositions *b...tahat...* in Jes 57:5," *ZAW* 73 (1961) 226-28.
- Gropp, D., "Progression and Cohesion in Biblical Hebrew Narrative: the Function of *ke-/be-* + the Infinitive Construct," *Discourse Analysis of Biblical Literature: What It Is and What It Offers* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Semeia Studies; Atlanta: Scholars, 1995) 183-212.
- Jenni, E., *Die hebräischen Präpositionen. Band 1: Das Präposition beth* (Stuttgart: Kohlhammer, 1992).
- Lorenzin, T., "Osservazioni sull' uso delle preposizioni *l<sup>e</sup>, b<sup>e</sup>, min, 'el, 'al* in 1 e 2 Cronache," *RivB* 37 (1989) 161-66.
- Müller, H. P., "Das Beth existientiae im althebräischen," *Vom alten Orient zum Alten Testament: Festschrift für Wolfram Freiherrn von Soden zum 85. Geburtstag am 19. Juni 1993* (ed. M. Dietrich and O. Loretz; AOAT 240; Kevelaer: Butzon & Bercker; Neukirchener-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1995) 361-78.
- Schuttermayr, G., "Ambivalenz und Aspektdifferenz: Bemerkungen zu den hebräischen Präpositionen *b, l, und mn*," *BZ* 15 (1971) 29-51.
- Whitley, C. F., "Some Functions of the Hebrew Particles *beth* and *lamedh*," *JQR* 62 (1972) 199-206.
- Zevit, Z., "The So-Called Interchangeability of the Prepositions *b, l, and m(n)* in Northwest Semitic," *JANES* 7 (1975) 105-11.

#### 9.2.11. *bal*

- Borger, R., "*bal* und *lo'* = „noch nicht“, „kaum“, „eben erst“,“ *ZAH* 2/1 (1989) 86-90.
- Tromp, N., "The Hebrew Particle *bal*," *OTS* 21 (1981) 277-87.
- Whitley, C. F., "The Positive Force of the Hebrew Particle *BL*," *ZAW* 84 (1972) 213-19.

#### 9.2.12. *bn*

- Avishur, Y., "Expressions of the Type *byn ydym* in the Bible and Semitic Languages," *UF* 12 (1980) 125-33.
- Barr, J., "Some Notes on *Ben* 'Between' in Classical Hebrew," *JSS* 23 (1978) 1-22.

#### 9.2.13. *gam*

- van der Merwe, C. H. J., *The Old Hebrew Particle gam: A Syntactic-Semantic Description of gam in Gn-2Kg* (ATSAT 34; St. Otilien: EOS, 1990).

#### 9.2.14. *h-* (article)

- Barr, J., "'Determination' and the Definite Article in Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 34 (1989) 307-35.
- Barth, J., "Der hebräische und der aramäische Artikel," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Erster Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907; reprinted, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 47-53.
- Croatto, S. J., "L'article hébreu et les particules emphatiques dans le sémitiques de l'ouest," *ArOr* 39 (1971) 389-400.
- Cunchillos, J. L., "Le pronom demonstrative *hn* en ougaritique: Son existence, son histoire, ses rapports avec les autres démonstratifs et avec l'article," *AO* 1 (1983) 155-65; translated with post-scriptum as "El pronombre demonstrativo hannu en ugarítico: Nueva aportación al estudio del origen del artículo hebreo," in J. L. Cunchillos, *Estudios de epigrafía ugarítica* (Vaelncia: San Jerónimo, 1989) 141-57.
- Dhorme, E., "La présence de l'article dans les plus anciens textes phéniciens," *ArOr* 18 (1950) 141-43.
- Lambdin, T. O., "The Junctural Origin of the West Semitic Definite Article," *Near Eastern Studies in Honor of W. F. Albright* (ed. H. Goedicke; Baltimore: Johns Hopkins, 1971) 315-33.

- Müller, A., "Zu den Artikelfunktionen im Hebräischen," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 313-29.
- Ullendorff, E., "The Form of the Definite Article in Arabic and Other Semitic Languages," *Arabic and Islamic Studies in Honor of Hamilton A. R. Gibb* (ed. G. Makdisi; Leiden: Brill, 1965) 631-37; reprinted in *Is Biblical Hebrew a Language?* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1977) 165-71.
- Ungnad, A., "Die hebräische Artikel," *OLZ* 10 (1907) 210-11. "Die Grundform des hebräischen Artikels," *ZDMG* 62 (1908) 80-82.
- Voigt, R., "Der Artikel im Semitischen," *JSS* 43 (1998) 221-58.
- Vycichl, W., "L'origine de l'article défini de l'arabe," *GLECS* 18-23 (1973-1979, published in 1983) 713-18.

### 9.2.15. *h-* (interrogative)

- Gordis, R., "A Rhetorical Use of Interrogative Sentences in Biblical Hebrew," *AJSL* 49 (1933) 212-17.
- Held, M., "Rhetorical Questions in Ugaritic and Hebrew," *ErIs* 9 (1969) 71-79.
- Kedar, B., "The Interpretation of Rhetorical Questions in the Bible," *"Sha'arei Talmon": Studies in the Bible, Qumran and the Ancient Near East Presented to Shemaryahu Talmon* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 145\*-152\* (Heb.).

### 9.2.16. *-h* (locative)

- Greenstein, E. I., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420, esp. 413.
- Hoftijzer, J., *A Search for Method: A Study in the Syntactic Use of H-locale in Classical Hebrew* (Leiden: Brill, 1981).
- Speiser, E. A., "The Terminative-Adverbial in Canaanite-Ugaritic and Akkadian," *IEJ* 4 (1954) 108-15 = *Oriental and Biblical Studies*, 494-505.

### 9.2.17. *hōy* (see also 9.2.4)

- Clifford, R. J., "The Use of *Hōy* in the Prophets," *CBQ* 28 (1966) 75-91.
- Harmeier, C., "Statistik über die *Hōy*-Stellen," in H. W. Wolff, *Dodekaprophetene 2. Joel und Amos* (BKAT XIV/2; third ed.; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 1985) 285.
- Hillers, D. R., "*Hōy* and *Hōy*-Oracles: A Neglected Syntactic Aspect," *The Word of the Lord Shall Go Forth: Essays in Honor of David Noel Freedman in Celebration of His Sixtieth Birthday* (ed. C. L. Meyers and M. P. O'Connor; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1983) 185-88.
- Janzen, W., *Mourning Cry ad Woe Oracle* (BZAW 125; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1972).
- Wanke, G., "'*Ôy* und *Hōy*," *ZAW* 78 (1966) 215-18.

### 9.2.18. *hl*

- Brongers, H. A., "Some Remarks on the Biblical Particle *h'lo'*," *OTS* 21 (1981) 177-89. <long o>
- Brown, M. L., "'Is it Not?' or 'Indeed!': *HL* in Northwest Semitic," *Maarav* 4/2(1987) 201-19. Sivan, D., and W. Schniedewind, "Letting Your 'Yes' be 'No' in Ancient Israel: A Study of Asseverative [l'] and [hl'] in Hebrew," *JSS* 38 (1993) 209-26.

### 9.2.19. *hm*

- Corre, A. D., "'*elle, hemma* = sic," *Bib* 54 (1973) 263-64.
- De Moor, J. C., "Ugaritic *HM* - Never 'Behold'," *UF* 1 (1969) 201-2.

**9.2.20. *hn***

- Cunchillos, J. L., "Le pronom demonstrative *hn* en ougaritique: Son existence, son histoire, ses rapports avec les autres démonstratifs et avec l'article," *AO* 1 (1983) 155-65; translated with post-scriptum as "El pronombre demonstrativo *hannu* en ugarítico: Nueva aportación al estudio del origen del artículo hebreo," in J. L. Cunchillos, *Estudios de epigrafía ugarítica* (Vaelncia: San Jerónimo, 1989) 141-57.
- Labuschagne, C. J., "The Particles [*hen*] and [*hinneh*]," *OTS* 18 (1973) 1-14.
- Zewi, T., "On Similar Syntactical Roles of *inuma* in El Amarna and [*hnh*], [*whnh*] and [*hn*] in Biblical Hebrew," *JANES* 25 (1997) 71-86.

**9.2.21. *hinneh***

- Alonso-Schökel, L., "Nota estilística sobre la partícula [*hnh*]," *Bib* 37 (1956) 74-80.
- Andersen, F. I., "Lo and Behold! Taxonomy and Translation of Biblical Hebrew [*hinneh*]," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 57-71.
- Follingstad, C. M., "*Hinneh* and Focus Function with Application to Tyap," *Journal of Translation and Textlinguistics* 7 (1995) 1-24.
- Katsumara, H., "Zur Funktion von *hinneh* und *w<sup>e</sup>hinneh* in der biblischen Erzählung," *Annual of the Japanese Biblical Institute* 13 (1987) 3-21.
- Kogut, S., "On the Meaning and Syntactic Status of *hinneh* in Biblical Hebrew," *Studies on the Bible: 1986* (ed. S. Japhet; Jerusalem: Magnes, 1996) 133-54.
- Labuschagne, C. J., "The Particles [*hen*] and [*hinneh*]," *OTS* 18 (1973) 1-14.
- Mashiah, R., "Syntactic Patterns of Utterances following [*hinneh*] according to Principles of Biblical Accentuation," *Lesh* 65/1 (2002) 21-33 (Heb.).
- McCarthy, D. J., "The Uses of *w<sup>e</sup>hinneh* in Biblical Hebrew," *Bib* 61 (1980) 330-42.
- Müller, H. P., "Die Konstruktionen mit *hinne* „siehe“ und ihr sprachgeschichtlicher Hintergrund," *ZAH* 2/1 (1989) 45-76.
- Sadka, Y., "*Hinne* in Biblical Hebrew," *UF* 33 (2001) 479-93.
- Tropper, J., "Die hebräische Partikel *hinne<sup>h</sup>* 'siehe!' Morphologische und syntaktische Probleme," *KUSATU* 3 (2002) 81-121.
- Zatelli, I., "Analysis of Lexemes from a Conversational Prose Text: *hnh* as Signal of a Performative Utterance in 1 Sam. 25:41," *ZAH* 7/1 (1994) 5-11.
- Zewi, T., "On Similar Syntactical Roles of *inuma* in El Amarna and *hnh*, *hnhw* and *hn* in Biblical Hebrew," *JANES* 25 (1997) 71-86. "The Particles *hinneh* and *wehinneh* in Biblical Hebrew," *HS* 37 (1996) 21-38. "Subordinate Nominal Clauses Involving Prolepsis in Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 41 (1996) 1-20.

**9.2.22. *w-* (see also 10.2.4)**

- Baker, D. W., "Further Examples of the *Waw Explicativum*," *VT* 30 (1980) 129-36.
- Müller, A. R., "Die Freiheit, ein *Und* zu gebrauchen. Zur hebräischen Konjunktion *w*," *Sachverhalt und Zeitbezug: Semitische und alttestamentliche Studien – Adolf Denz zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. R. Bartelmus and N. Nebes; Janaer Beiträge zum Vorderen Orient 4; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2001) 85-105.
- Müller, H. P., "Nicht-junktiver Gebrauch von *w-* im Althebräischen," *ZAH* 7/2 (1994) 141-74.
- Müller, H. P., "Zu einigen ungewöhnlichen Partikelfunktionen," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 101-13.
- Pope, M. H., "Pleonastic *Waw* before Nouns in Ugaritic and Hebrew," *JAOS* 73 (1953) 95-98 = *Probative Pontificating in Ugaritic and Biblical Literature: Collected Essays*, 311-16.

Steiner, R. C., "Does the Biblical Hebrew Conjunction *-w* Have Many Meanings, One Meaning, or No Meaning at All?" *JBL* 119 (2000) 249-67.

Wernberg-Møller, P., "Pleonastic *waw* in Classical Hebrew," *JSS* 3 (1958) 321-26.

#### 9.2.23. *wn*

Watson, W. G. E., "Comments on Ugaritic *wn*," *AO* 12 (1994) 229-32.

#### 9.2.24. *w'th*

Brongers, H. A., "Bemerkungen zum Gebrauch des adverbialen *we'attah* im Alten Testament," *VT* 15 (1965) 289-99.

Schwiderski, D., "'Wer ist dein Knecht? Ein Hund!' Zu Aufmerksamkeitserregern und Überleitungsformeln in hebräischen Briefen," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 127-41.

#### 9.2.25. *-y* ("enclitic")

Tropper, J., "Das enklitische Partikel *-y* im Ugaritischen," *UF* 26 (1994) 473-82.

#### 9.2.26. *y'n*

Mulder, M. J., "Die Partikel [*y'n*]," *OTS* 18 (1973) 49-83.

#### 9.2.27. *hay/hê*

Greenberg, M., "The Hebrew Oath Particle *hay/he*," *JBL* 76 (1957) 34-39.

#### 9.2.28. *k-* (conjunction)

Aejmelaeus, A., "Function and Interpretation of [*ky*] in Biblical Hebrew," *JBL* 105 (1986) 193-209.

Bandstra, B., "The Syntax of the Particle *KY* in Biblical Hebrew and Ugaritic" (Ph. D. diss., Yale University, 1982).

Claassen, W. T., "Speaker-Oriented Functions of *ki* in Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 11 (1983) 29-46.

Follingstad, C. M., *Deictic Viewpoint in Biblical Hebrew Text: A Syntagmatic and Paradigmatic Analysis of the Particle [*ky*] (*ki*)* (Dallas: SIL International, 2001).

Garr, W. R., *In His Own Image and Likeness: Humanity, Divinity, and Monotheism* (Culture and History of the Ancient Near East 15; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003) 96-104, 111-15.

Gordis, R., "The Asseverative *Kaph* in Ugaritic and Hebrew," *JAOS* 63 (1963) 176-78, 181.

Gordon, R. P., "*K/ki/ky* in Incantational Incipits," *UF* 23 (1991) 161-63.

Gropp, D., "Progression and Cohesion in Biblical Hebrew Narrative: the Function of *ke-/be-* + the Infinitive Construct," *Discourse Analysis of Biblical Literature: What It Is and What It Offers* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Semeia Studies; Atlanta: Scholars, 1995) 183-212.

Gross, W., "Satzfolge, Satzteilfolge und Satzart als Kriterien der Subkategorisierung hebräischer Konjunktionalsätze, am Beispiel der [*ky*] - Sätze untersucht," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross et al.; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 97-117.

Levinson, B. M., and M. M. Zahn, "Revelation Regained: The Hermeneutics of [*ky*] and [*'m*] in the Temple Scroll," *Dead Sea Discoveries* 9/3 (2002) 295-346.

Meyer, E. E., "The Particle [*kî*], a Mere Conjunction or Something More?" *JNWSL* 27/1 (2001) 39-62.

Muilenberg, J., "The Linguistic and Rhetorical Usages of the Particle [*ky*] in the Old Testament," *HUCA* 32 (1961) 135-60.

Schoors, A., "The Particle *kî*," *OTS* 21 (1981) 240-76.

Zewi, T., "Subordinate Nominal Clauses Involving Prolepsis in Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 41 (1996) 1-20.

Zorell, F., "Gibt es im Hebräischen ein 'ki recitativum'?" *Bib* 14 (1933) 465-69.

**9.2.29. k- (preposition)**

- Andersen, F. I., "A Short Note on Construct *k* in Hebrew," *Bib* 50 (1969) 68-69.
- Ben-Nun, Y., "*Ke-ken* and the Like," *Beth Mikra* 26 (1981) 286-304 (Heb.).
- Ben-Nun, Y., "*K-, ken, etc.*," *Beth Mikra* 26 (1981) 73-86, 388-408, *Beth Mikra* 27 (1981/82) 270-82, *Beth Mikra* 28 (182-83) 73-87, 293-305, 368-91 (Heb.).
- Jenni, E., *Die hebräischen Präpositionen. Band 2: Das Präposition Kaph* (Stuttgart: Kohlhammer, 1994). Review: T. Muraoka, *BO* 57 (2000) 682-83.
- Jenni, E., "Zur Semantik der hebräischen Personen-, Tier- und Dingvergleiche," *ZAH* 3/2 (1990) 133-66.
- Jenni, E., "Zur Semantik der hebräischen Vergleichssätze," *ZAH* 2/1 (1989) 14-44.
- Schüle, A., "Kamoka – der Nächste, der ist wie Du. Zur Philologie des Liebesgebots von Lev 19, 18.34," *KUSATU* 2 (2001) 97-129.

**9.2.30. ken**

- Talstra, E., "The Use of *ken* in Biblical Hebrew," *OTS* 21 (1981) 228-39.

**9.2.31. l- ("asseverative")**

- Casanowicz, J. M., "The Emphatic Particle [*l*] in the Old Testament," *JAOS* 16 (1896) clxvi-clxxi.
- Dahood, M. J., "Enclitic *mem* and Emphatic *lamedh* in Psalm 85," *Bib* 37 (1956) 338-40.
- Eitan, I., "La particule emphatique <<la>> dans la Bible," *Révue des études juives* 74 (1922) 1-16.
- Huehnergard, J., "Asseverative \**la* and \**lullaw* in Semitic," *JAOS* 103 (1983) 569-93.
- Nötscher, F., "Zum emphatischen *lamed*," *VT* 3 (1953) 372-80.
- Rabin, C., "*L-* with Imperative (Gen. XXIII)," *JSS* 13 (1968) 13-24.

**9.2.32. l- ("negative")**

- Borger, R., "*bal* und *lo'* = „noch nicht“, „kaum“, „eben erst“,“ *ZAH* 2/1 (1989) 86-90.
- Goetze, A., "Ugaritic Negations," *Studia Orientalia Ioanni Pedersen septuagenario A.D. VII ID. NOV. ANNO MCMLIII a collegis discipulis amicis dicata* (Haunia: Einar Munksgaard, 1953) 115-23.
- Obermann, J., "Sentence Negation in Ugaritic," *JBL* 65 (1946) 233-47.
- Sivan, D., and W. Schniedewind, "Letting Your 'Yes' be 'No' in Ancient Israel: A Study of Asseverative [*lh*] and [*l*] in Hebrew," *JSS* 38 (1993) 209-26.
- Snyman, F. P. J., and J. A. Naudé, "Sentence and Constituent-negation in Biblical Hebrew," *JSem* 12/2 (2003) 237-67.
- Watson, W. G. E., "The Negative Adverbs *L* and *LM + L* in Ugaritic," *JNSWL* 17 (1991) 173-88.
- Whitney, G. E., "*Lo'* ('not') as 'Not Yet' in the Hebrew Bible," *HS* 29 (1988) 43-48.

**9.2.33. l- ("preposition")**

- Althann, R., "MWL, 'Circumcise' with the *lamedh* of Agency," *Bib* 62 (1981) 239-40.
- de Boer, P. A. H., "Cantate Domino: An Erroneous Dative," *OTS* 21 (1981) 55-67.
- Chomsky, W., "The Ambiguity of the Prefixed Prepositions [*b*], [*l*], [*m*] in the Bible," *JQR* 61 (1970-71) 87-89.
- Jenni, E., *Die hebräischen Präpositionen. Band 3: Die Präposition Lamed* (Stuttgart/Berlin: Kohlhammer, 2000).
- Lorenzin, T., "Osservazioni sull' uso delle preposizioni *le*, *be*, *min*, *el*, *al* in 1 e 2 Cronache," *RivB* 37 (1989) 161-66.
- Noss, P. A., "The Hebrew Post-Verbal *Lamed* Preposition plus Pronoun. Discourse Features in the Light of South African Languages," *The Bible Translator* 46 (1995) 326-35.

Schuttermayr, G., "Ambivalenz und Aspektendifferenz: Bemerkungen zu den hebräischen Präpositionen *b*, *l*, und *mn*," *BZ* 15 (1971) 29-51.

Whitley, C. F., "Some Functions of the Hebrew Particles *beth* and *lamedh*," *JQR* 62 (1972) 199-206.

Zevit, Z., "The So-Called Interchangeability of the Prepositions *b*, *l*, and *m(n)* in Northwest Semitic," *JANES* 7 (1975) 105-11.

#### 9.2.34. *l*- ("vocative")

Barth, J., "Die arab. Vocativformel [*ya*]," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Zweiter Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907-11; reprint, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 38-43.

Greenstein, E. L., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420, esp. 413-14.

Miller, P. D., "Vocative Lamed in the Psalter: A Reconsideration," *UF* 11 (1979) 617-37.

Pope, M. H., "Vestiges of Vocative *lamedh* in the Bible," *UF* 20 (1988) 20-1-7 = *Probative Pontificating in Ugaritic and Biblical Literature: Collected Essays*, 317-24.

#### 9.2.35. *lmh* ("lest")

Ginsberg, H. L., "Ugaritico-Phoenicia," *JANES* 5 (1973) 138-39 n. 33.

#### 9.2.36. *lm'n*

Brongers, H. A., "Die Partikel [*lm'n*] in der biblisch-hebräisch Sprache," *OTS* 18 (1973) 84-96.

Chinitz, J., "L'maan: The Teleological Clause in the Pentateuch," *JBQ* 26 (1998) 189-92.

#### 9.2.37. *lpny*

Rudman, D., "Qohelet's Use of *LPNY*," *JNWSL* 23/2 (1997) 143-50.

#### 9.2.38. *-m* ("enclitic")

Barr, J., *Comparative Philology and the Text of the Old Testament* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1968) 31-33.

Barth, J., "Zur Nunnation (Mimation) im Hebr.-Aram.," *Sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchungen zum Semitischen. Erster Teil* (Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1907; reprinted, Amsterdam: Oriental, 1972) 26-29.

Cazelles, H., "La mimation nominale en Ouest-Sémitique," *GLECS* 5:79-82.

Cohen, C., "In Search of Enclitic *Mem* in Biblical Books from Jonah ibn Janah to H. L. Ginsberg," *Seper Zikkaron le-Elon 'Uzziel* (Jerusalem, 1990) 30-36 (Heb.).

Dahood, M. J., "Enclitic *mem* and Emphatic *lamedh* in Psalm 85," *Bib* 37 (1956) 338-40.

Emerton, J. A., "Are There Examples of Enclitic *mem* in the Hebrew Bible?" *Texts, Temples and Traditions: A Tribute to Menachem Haran* (ed. M. Fox et al.; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1996) 321-28.

Faber, A., "Indefinite Pronouns in Early Semitic," *Fucus: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 221-38.

Hummel, H., "Enclitic *mem* in Northwest Semitic, especially Hebrew," *JBL* 76 (1957) 85-107.

Layton, S., *Archaic Features of Canaanite Personal Names in the Hebrew Bible* (HSM 47; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990) 155-97.

Pope, M. H., "Ugaritic Enclitic *-m*," *JCS* 5 (1951) 123-8 = *Probative Pontificating in Ugaritic and Biblical Literature: Collected Essays*, 325-35.

Watson, W. G. E., "Final *-m* in Ugaritic," *AO* 10 (1992) 223-52.

Watson, W. G. E., "Final *-m* in Ugaritic Again," *AO* 12 (1994) 95-103.

Watson, W. G. E., "Final *-m* in Ugaritic Yet Again," *AO* 14 (1996) 259-68.

**9.2.39. *mn***

Chomsky, W., "The Ambiguity of the Prefixed Prepositions [b], [l], [m] in the Bible," *JQR* 61 (1970-71) 87-89.

Lorenzin, T., "Osservazioni sull' uso delle preposizioni *l<sup>e</sup>, b<sup>e</sup>, min, 'el, 'al* in 1 e 2 Cronache," *RivB* 37 (1989) 161-66.

Sarna, N., "The Interchange of the Prepositions *Beth* and *Min* in Biblical Hebrew," *JBL* 78 (1959) 310-16.

Schuttermayr, G., "Ambivalenz und Aspektendifferenz: Bemerkungen zu den hebräischen Präpositionen *b, l, und mn*," *BZ* 15 (1971) 29-51.

Zevit, Z., "The So-Called Interchangeability of the Prepositions *b, l, and m(n)* in Northwest Semitic," *JANES* 7 (1975) 105-11.

**9.2.40. *'d***

Barr, J., "Hebrew [*'d*], especially at Job i.18 and Neh vii.3," *JSS* 27 (1982) 177-88.

Richter, W., "Zum syntaktischen Gebrauch von Substantiven im Althebräischen am Beispiel von *'od*," *ZAH* 7/2 (1994) 175-95.

**9.2.41. *p-***

Aartun, K., "Textüberlieferung und vermeintliche Belege der Konjunktion *pV* im Alten Testament," *UF* 10 (1978) 1-13.

Eskhult, M., "*h<sup>a</sup>kaf* in Jdc 8,6.15," *OrSu* 33-34 (1984-85) 117-21.

Garbini, G., "La congiunzione semitica *\*pa-*," *Bib* 38 (1957) 419-27.

Nebes, N., "Zur Syntax der Partikel *f-* im Sabäischen," *Proceedings of the Fifth International Hamito-Semitic Congress 1987* (ed. H. G. Mukarovsky; two vols.; Veröffentlichungen der Institute für Afrikanistik und Ägyptologie der Universität Wien 56; Beiträge zur Afrikanistik 40-41; Vienna: Afro-Pub, 1991) 2.259-75.

Watson, W. G. E., "The Particle *P* in Ugaritic," *SEL* 7 (1990) 75-86. "Ugaritic *P* Again," *UF* 26 (1994) 493-95.

**9.2.42. *raq***

Kogut, S., "The Excluding Biblical [*raq*] – Its Syntactical Usages as Reflected in its Accentuation," *Lesh* 49 (1996) 203-6 (Heb.).

van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Old Hebrew Particles [*'k*] and [*raq*]," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 297-311.



## 10. VERB: G-STEM SUFFIX AND PREFIX INDICATIVE

### 10.1. Ugaritic

UT 9.1-9.30 plus pages 152 for vowel classes, 153-54 for paradigms.

Dobrusin, D. L., "The Third Masculine Plural of the Prefixed Form of the Verb in Ugaritic," *JANES* 13 (1981) 5-14.

Fenton, T. L., "The Absence of a Verbal Formation \*YAQATTAL from Ugaritic and Northwest Semitic," *JSS* 15 (1970) 31-41.

Gai, A., "The Reduction of the Tense (and Other Categories) of the Consequent Verb in Northwest Semitic," *Or* 51 (1982) 254-56.

Greenstein, E. I., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420, esp. 408, 409-13.

Held, M., "The YQTL-QTL (QTL-YQTL) Sequence of Identical Verbs in Biblical Hebrew and in Ugaritic," *Essays Presented to A. A. Neuman* (ed. M. Ben-Horin; Leiden: Brill, 1962) 281-90.

Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 319-20.

Goetze, A., "The Tenses of Ugaritic," *JAOS* 38 (1958) 266-309.

Kottsieper, I., "yaqattal – Phantom oder Problem? Erwägungen zu einem hebräistischen Problem und zur Geschichte der semitischen Sprachen," *KUSATU* 1 (2000) 27-100.

Mallon, E. D., "The Ugaritic Verb in the Letters and Administrative Documents" (Ph.D. diss., The Catholic University of America, 1982).

Marcus, D., "Studies in Ugaritic Grammar," *JANES* 1/2 (1968) 55-61.

Richardson, M. E. J., "Tense, Aspect and Mood in Ugaritic YQTL," *Proceedings of the Fifth International Hamito-Semitic Congress 1987* (ed. H. G. Mukarovsky; two vols.; Veröffentlichungen der Institute für Afrikanistik und Ägyptologie der Universität Wien 56; Beiträge zur Afrikanistik 40-41; Vienna: Afro-Pub, 1991) 2.283-89.

Sivan, D., *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 136-69.

Sivan, D., "The Use of *qtl* and *yqtl* Forms in the Ugaritic Verbal System," *IOS* 18 = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 89-103.

Tropper, J., "Das ugaritische Verbalsystem. Bestandaufnahme der Formen und statliche Auswertung," *UF* 24 (1992) 313-37.

Tropper, J., "Present *yaqtulum* in Central Semitic," *JSS* 39 (1994) 1-6.

Tropper, J., "Das altkanaanäische und ugaritische Verbalsystem," *Ugarit: Ein ostmediterranes Kulturzentrum im Alten Orient, vol. 1: Ugarit und seine altorientalische Umwelt* (ed. M. Dietrich and O. Loretz; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1995) 159-70.

Tropper, J., "Sprachliche Archaismen im Parallelismus membrorum in der akkadischen und ugaritischen Epik," *AO* 16 (1998) 103-10.

Tropper, J., "Tempusmarkierung durch Wortstellung?" *ZAH* 12/1 (1999) 104-6.

Verreet, E., "Beobachtungen zum ugaritischen Verbalsystem," *UF* 16 (1984) 307-21.

Verreet, E., "Beobachtungen zum ugaritischen Verbalsystem II," *UF* 17 (1986) 319-44.

Verreet, E., "Abriss des ugaritischen Verbalsystems," *UF* 18 (1986) 75-82.

Verreet, E., "Beobachtungen zum ugaritischen Verbalsystem III," *UF* 18 (1986) 363-86.

Verreet, E., "Beobachtungen zum ugaritischen Verbalsystem IV," *UF* 19 (1987) 337-53. *Modi Ugaritic: Eine morpho-syntaktische Abhandlung über das Modalsystem im Ugaritischen* (OLA 27; Leuven: Departement Oriëntalistiek/Uitgeverij Peeters, 1988).

Voigt, R., "Probleme der Ugaristik," *UF* 22 (1990) 399-413.

**10.2. Hebrew****10.2.1. General Studies/Tense and Aspect<sup>21</sup> (see also clause-syntax in 15)**

- Andersen, F. I., "Passive and Ergative in Hebrew," *Near Eastern Studies in Honor of William Foxwell Albright* (ed. H. Goedicke; Baltimore: The Johns Hopkins Press, 1971) 1-16.
- Anderson, T. D., "The Evolution of the Hebrew Verbal System," *ZAH* 13/1 (2000) 1-66.
- Baayen, R. H., "The Pragmatics of the 'Tenses' in Biblical Hebrew," *Studies in Language* 21/2 (1997) 245-85.
- Bartelmus, R., *HYH. Bedeutung und Funktion eines hebräischen "Allerweltswortes": zugleich ein Beitrag zur Frage des hebräischen Tempussystems* (ATSAT 17; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1982).
- Bauer, H., "Die Tempora im Semitischen," *Beiträge zur Assyriologie und semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* 81 (1910) 1-53.
- Blake, F. R., "The So-Called Intransitive Verbal Forms in Hebrew," *JAOS* 24 (1903) 145-204.
- Blake, F. R., *A Resurvey of the Hebrew Tenses* (Scripta Pontificii Instituti Biblici 103; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1951).
- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica I," *IOS* 1 (1971) 24-25, para. 6. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 208-10.
- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica III," *IOS* 7 (1977) 23-27. Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 256-60.
- Bobzin, H., "Die 'Tempora' im Hiobdialog" (Maschinenschriftl.; Dissertation, Marburg, 1974). "Überlegungen zum althebräischen 'Tempus' system," *WO* 7 (1973-74) 141-53.
- Bombeck, S., *Das althebräische Verbalsystem aus aramäischer Sicht: Masoretischer Text, Targume und Peschitta* (Europäische Hochschulschriften 23, Theologie 591; Frankfurt/Bern/New York/Paris/Wien: Lang, 1997).
- Bowling, A. C., "Another Brief Overview of the Hebrew Verb," *Journal of Translation and Textlinguistics* 9 (1997) 48-69.
- Brockelmann, C., "Die 'Tempora' des Semitischen," *Zeitschrift für Phonetik und allgemeine Sprachwissenschaft* 5 (3/4 August, 1951) 133-54.
- Buth, R., "The Hebrew Verb in Current Discussions," *Journal of Translation and Text-linguistics* 5 (1992) 91-105.
- Cohen, D., *L'Aspect verbale* (Paris: Presses Universitaires de France, 1989).
- Cook, J. A., "The Hebrew Verb: A Grammaticalization Approach," *ZAH* 14/2 (2001) 117-43.
- Cook, J. A., "The Biblical Hebrew Verbal System: A Grammaticalization Approach" (Ph. D. diss., University of Wisconsin, Madison, 2002).
- Creason, S., "Semantic Classes of Hebrew Verbs: A Study of *Aktionsart* in the Hebrew Verbal System" (Ph. D. diss., The University of Chicago, 1995).
- DeCaen, V., "Ewald and Driver on Biblical Hebrew 'Aspect': Anteriority and the Orientalist Framework," *ZAH* 9/2 (1996) 129-51.
- DeCaen, V., "On the Placement and Interpretation of the Verbs in Standard Biblical Hebrew Prose" (Ph.D. diss., University of Toronto, 1995).
- Dobbs-Allsopp, F. W., "Ingressive *qwm* in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 8 (1995) 31-54.
- Dobbs-Allsopp, F. W., "Biblical Hebrew Statives and Situation Aspect," *JSS* 45/1 (2000) 21-53.
- Driver, G. R., *Problems of the Hebrew Verbal System* (Old Testament Studies 2; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1936).
- Driver, S. R., *A Treatise on the Use of the Tenses in Hebrew* (Oxford: At the Clarendon, 1874; third ed., 1892; repr. The Biblical Resource Series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge, UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1998).

---

<sup>21</sup> Regarding *Aktionsart*, see W. Porzig, "Zur Aktionsart indogermanischer Präsensbildungen," *Indogermanische Forschungen* 45 (1927) 151-67; and E. Herrmann, "Objective und subjektive Aktionsart," *Indogermanische Forschungen* 45 (1927) 207-28. See more recently C. Bache, "Aspect and Aktionsart: Toward a Semantic Distinction," *Journal of Linguistics* 18 (1982) 57-72. See S. Creason F. W. Dobbs-Allsopp in this section as well.

- Endo, Y., *The Verbal System of Classical Hebrew in the Joseph Story: An Approach from Discourse Analysis* (SSN 32; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1996). Review: J. Joosten, *Revue d'Histoire et de Philosophie Religieuses* 77 (1997) 192.
- Eskhult, M., *Studies in Verbal Aspect and Narrative Technique in Biblical Hebrew Prose* (Acta Universitatis Upsaliensis, Studia Semitica Upsaliensia 12; Uppsala: Almqvist & Wiksell, 1990). Review: M. O'Connor, *JAOS* 112/3 (1992) 497-99.
- Fenton, T. L., "The Hebrew 'Tenses' in the Light of Ugaritic," *Proceedings of the Fifth World Congress of Jewish Studies. Volume 4* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1969) 31-39.
- Finley, T. J., "The WAW-Consecutive with 'Imperfect' in Biblical Hebrew: Theoretical Studies and its Use in Amos," *Tradition and Testament: Essays in Honor of Charles Lee Feinberg* (ed. J. S. and P. D. Feinberg; Chicago: Moody Press, 1981) 241-62.
- Floss, J. P., "Verbalfunktionen der Basis HYY," *BN* 30 (1985) 35-101.
- Fokkelman, J. P., "Iterative forms of the Classical Hebrew Verb: Exploring the Triangle of Style, Syntax, and Text Grammar," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 38-55.
- Furuli, R., "The Problem of Induction and the Hebrew Verb," *Built on Solid Rock: Studies in Honor of Professor Ebbbe Egede Knudsen on the Occasion of His 65<sup>th</sup> Birthday, April 11 1997* (ed. E. Wardini; The Institute for Comparative Research in Human Culture Oslo; Series B: Skrifter 1908; Oslo: Novus, 1997) 82-90.
- Garr, W. R., "Driver's *Treatise* and the Study of Hebrew: Then and Now," in S. R. Driver, *A Treatise on the Use of the Tenses in Hebrew* (The Biblical Resource Series; Grand Rapids, MI/Cambridge, UK: Eerdmans; Livonia, MI: Dove Booksellers, 1998) xviii-lxxxvi.
- Gentry, P. J., "The System of the Finite Verb in Classical Biblical Hebrew," *HS* 39 (1998) 7-39.
- Gianto, A., "Mood and Modality in Classical Hebrew," *IOS* 18 = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 183-98.
- Ginsberg, H. L., "Studies on the Biblical Hebrew Verb," *AJSL* 46 (1930) 53-59, 127-38.
- Givón, T., "The Drift from VSO to SVO in Biblical Hebrew: The Pragmatics of Tense-Aspect," *Mechanisms of Syntactic Change* (ed. C. N. Li; Austin: University of Texas, 1977) 181-254.
- Goldenberg, G., "Verbal Category and the Hebrew Verb," *Language Studies* 1 (1985) 295-348 (Heb.).
- Gropp, D. M., "The Function of the Finite Verb in Classical Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 13 (1991) 45-62.
- Hataav, G., *The Semantics of Aspect and Modality: Evidence from English and Biblical Hebrew* (Studies in Language Companion Series 34; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1997).
- Hendel, R. S., "In the Margins of the Hebrew Verbal System: Situation, Tense, Aspect, Mood," *ZAH* 9/2 (1996) 152-81.
- Heller, R., "Narrative Structure and Discourse Constellations: An Analysis of Clause Function in Biblical Hebrew Prose" (Ph. D. diss., Yale University, 1998).
- Heller, R., *Narrative Structure and Discourse Constellations: An Analysis of Clause Function in Biblical Hebrew Prose* (HSS; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, in press).
- Herranz Pascual, C., "Últimas teorías sintácticas sobre el verbo hebreo bíblico," *Miscelánea de Estudios Árabes y Hebraicos* 44 (1995) 101-19, 45 (1996) 3-26.
- Hoftijzer, J., "A Preliminary Remark on the Verbal System in Classical Hebrew," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. A.S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.645-51.
- Hoftijzer, J., "Zukunftsaussagen und Modalität," *KUSATU* 2 (2001) 5-45.
- Janssens, G., "The Semitic Verbal Tense System," *AAL* 2/4 (1975) 9-14.

- Joosten, J., "The Indicative System of the Biblical Hebrew Verb and Its Literary Exploitation," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 51-83.
- Joosten, J., "Actif et moyen en sémitique. Observations historiques et comparés partir de l'hebreu biblique," *GLECS* 33 (2000) 201-20.
- Krahmalkov, C. R., "The Periphrastic Future Tense in Hebrew and Phoenician," *Rivista degli studi orientali* 61 (1987) 73-80.
- Kurylowicz, J., *Studies in Semitic Grammar and Metrics* (London: Curzon, 1973) 32-93.
- Kurylowicz, J., "Verbal Aspect in Semitic," *Or* 42 (1973) 114-20.
- Kustár, P., *Aspekt im Hebräischen* (Basel: Friedrich Reinhardt Kommissionsverlag, 1972).
- Longacre, R. E., "Discourse Perspective on the Hebrew Verbs: Affirmation and Restatement," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 177-89.
- Ljungberg, B.-J., "Tense, Aspect, and Modality in Some Theories of the Biblical Hebrew Verbal System," *Journal of Translation and Textlinguistics* 7 (1995) 82-96.
- McFall, L., *The Enigma of the Hebrew Verbal System: Solutions from Ewald to the Present Day* (Sheffield: Almond, 1982).  
Review: R. Lawton, *Bib* 65 (1984) 420.
- Mettinger, T. N. D., "The Hebrew Verbal System: A Survey of Recent Research," *Annual of the Swedish Theological Institute* 9 (1973) 64-84
- Meyer, R., "Aspekt und Tempus im althebräischen Verbalsystem," *OLZ* 59 (1964) 117-26.
- Meyer, R., "Das hebräische Verbalsystem im Lichte der gegenwärtigen Forschung," *Congress Volume: Oxford 1959* (VTSup 7; Leiden: Brill, 1960) 309-17.
- Meyer, R., "Zur Geschichte das hebräischen Verbums," *VT* 3 (1953) 225-35.
- Michel, D., *Tempora und Satzstellung in den Psalmen* (AET 1; Bonn: Bouvier, 1960).
- Müller, H. P., "Zur Geschichte des hebräischen Verbs: Diachronie der Konjugationsthemen," *BZ* 27/1 (1983) 34-57.
- Müller, H. P., "Assertorische und kreatorische Funktion im althebräischen und semitischen Verbalsystem," *AO* 2 (1984) 113-25.
- Müller, H. P., "Ebla und das Althebraische Verbalsystem," *Bib* 65/2 (1984) 145-67.
- Müller, H. P., "Polysemie im semitischen und hebräischen Konjugationssystem," *Or* 55 (1986) 365-89.
- Niccacci, A., *Sintassi del Verbo Ebraico Nella Prose Biblica Classica* (Studium Biblicum Franciscanum, Analecta 23; Jerusalem: Franciscan Printing Press, 1986).
- Niccacci, A., "An Outline of the Biblical Hebrew Verbal System in Prose," *Liber Annuus* 39 (1989) 7-26.
- Niccacci, A., *The Syntax of the Verb in Classical Hebrew Prose* (JSOTSup 86; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1990).  
Review: A. J. C. Verheij, *BO* 49 (1992) 214-17.
- Niccacci, A., "Essential Hebrew Syntax," *Narrative and Comment: Contributions Presented to Wolfgang Schneider* (ed. E. Talstra; Amsterdam: Societas Hebraica Amstelodamensis, 1995) 111-25.
- Niccacci, A., "Finite Verb in the Second Position of the Sentence. Coherence of the Hebrew Verbal System," *ZAW* 108 (1996) 434-40.
- Niccacci, A., "Ebraico biblico e linguistica," *Hen* 20 (1998) 189-207.
- Nebes, N., ed., *Tempus und Aspekt in den semitischen Sprachen: Jenaer Kolloquium zur semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* (Jenaer Beiträge zum Vorderen Orient 1; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1999).
- Peckham, B., "Tense and Mood in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 10/2 (1997) 139-68.
- Rabin, C., "The Genesis of the Semitic Tense System," *Current Progress in Afro-Asiatic Linguistics: Papers of the Third International Hamito-Semitic Congress* (ed. J. Bynon; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: Benjamins, 1984) 391-97.

- Rainey, A. F., "Further Remarks in the Hebrew Verbal System," *HS* 29 (1988) 35-42 (part of "Symposium: The *yiqtol* in the Hebrew Bible," *HS* 29 [1988] 7-42).
- Ratray, S., "The Tense-Mood-Aspect System of Biblical Hebrew, with Special Emphasis on 1 and 2 Samuel" (Ph. D. diss., University of California, Berkeley, 1992).
- Revell, E. J., "The System of the Verb in Standard Biblical Prose," *HUCA* 60 (1989) 1-37. *The Designation of the Individual. Expressive Usage in Biblical Narrative* (Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1996).
- Rössler, O., "Zum althebräischen Tempussystem. Eine morpho-syntaktische Untersuchungen," *Hebraica* MSAA.As 4 (1977) 37-57.
- Rundgren, F., *Das althebräische Verbum: Abriss der Aspektlehre* (Uppsala: Almqvist & Wiksell, 1961).
- Rundgren, F., *Erneuerung des Verbalspekts im Semitischen* (Acta Societas Linguisticae Upsalensis, Nova Series 1:3; Uppsala: Almqvist & Wiksell, 1963).
- Rundgren, F., "Aspectology in the Light of Text Linguistics," *OrSu* 36-37 (1988) 57-76.
- Sarauw, C., "Das altsemitische Tempussystem," *Babylonien und Israel: Historische, religiöse und sprachliche Beziehungen* (ed. H. P. Müller; Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1991) 423-34.
- Segert, S., "Verbal Categories of Some Northwest Semitic Languages," *AAL* 2/5 (1975) 1-12.
- Siedl, S. H., *Gedanken zum Tempussystem im Hebräischen und Akkadischen* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1971)
- Snell, D. C., "Hebrew Verbs," *BO* 31 (1974) 40-42.
- van Soden, W., "Tempus und Modus im alteren Semitischen," *Babylonien und Israel: Historische, religiöse und sprachliche Beziehungen* (ed. H.-P. Müller; Darmstadt: Wissenschaftliche Buchgesellschaft, 1991) 463-93.
- Steiner, R. C., "Hebrew: Ancient Hebrew," *International Encyclopedia of Linguistics* (ed. W. Bright; four vols.; New York/Oxford: Oxford, 1992) 2.115-16.
- Steiner, R. C., "The History of the Ancient Hebrew Modal System and Labov's Rule of Compensatory Structural Change," *Toward a Social Science of Language. Volume 1: Variation and Change in Language and Society* (ed. G. R. Guy, C. Feagin, D. Schiffin and J. Baugh; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science 127; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1996) 253-61.
- Talstra, E., "Tense, Mood, Aspect and Clause Connections in Biblical Hebrew: A Textual Approach," *JNWSL* 23/2 (1997) 81-103.
- Tropper, J., "Althebräisches und semitisches Aspektsystem," *ZAH* 11/2 (1998) 153-90.
- Tropper, J., "Tempusmarkierung durch Wortstellung?" *ZAH* 12/1 (1999) 104-6.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "Reconsidering Biblical Hebrew Temporal Expressions," *ZAH* 10 (1997) 42-62.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "'Reference Time' in some Biblical Hebrew Temporal Expressions," *Bib* 78 (1997) 502-24.
- Verheij, A. J. C., *Verbs and Numbers: A Study of the Frequencies of the Hebrew Verbal Tense Forms in the books of Samuel, Kings, and Chronicles* (SSN 28; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1990).
- Vervenne, M., "Hebrew Verb Form and Function: A Syntactic Case Study with Reference to a Linguistic Data Base," *Actes du Second Colloque International. Bible et Informatique: Méthodes, Outils, Résultats. Jérusalem, 9-13 juin 1988* (Travaux de linguistique quantitative 43; Paris: Champion; Geneva: Slatkine, 1989) 605-40.
- Voigt, R., "The Tense-Aspect System of Biblical Hebrew," *Proceedings of the Tenth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 16-24, 1989, Division D, Volume 1. The Hebrew Language, Jewish Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1990) 1-7.
- Zevit, Z., *The Anterior Construction in Classical Hebrew: Literary Applications and Implications for Hebrew Grammar* (SBLMS 50; Atlanta, GA: Scholars, 1998)
- Zuber, B., *Das Tempussystem des biblischen Hebräisch* (BZAW 164; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1986). Review: W. Gross, *Bib* 68 (1987) 422-27.

**10.2.2. Qatala**

- Aro, J., "Parallels to the Akkadian Stative in the West Semitic Languages," *Landsberger Festschrift* (AS 16; Chicago/London: University of Chicago, 1965) 407-12.
- Bravmann, M. M., "The Hebrew Perfect Forms *qat<sup>el</sup>la*, *qat<sup>el</sup>lu*," *JAOS* 91 (1971) 429-30 = *Studies in Semitic Philology*, 165-67.
- Buccellati, G., "An Interpretation on the Akkadian Stative as a Nominal Sentence," *JNES* 27 (1968) 1-12.
- Buccellati, G., "The State of the 'Stative'," *Fucus: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 153-89.
- Cunchillos-Illarri, J. L., "Que tout aille bien auprès de ma mère! Un qatala optatif en ougaritique?" *Festschrift Alejandro Diez Macho: Salvacion en la Palabra. Targum - Derash - Berith* (ed. D. M. Leon; Madrid, 1986) 259-66.
- Diem, W., "Suffixkonjugation und Subjektspronomina," *ZDMG* 147 (1997) 10-76.
- Dobbs-Allsopp, "Biblical Hebrew Statives and Situation Aspect," *JSS* 45 (2000) 21-54.
- Driver, G. R., "Some Uses of *qtl* in the Semitic Languages," *Proceedings of the International Congress on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 49-64.
- Fradkin, R., "Typologies of Person Categories in Slavic and Semitic," *Toward a Calculus of Meaning: Studies in Markedness, Distinctive Features and Deixis* (ed. E. Andrews; Studies in Functional and Structural Linguistics 43; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1996) 319-45.
- Gelb, I. J., "The Origin of the West Semitic *qatala* Morpheme," *Symbolae Linguisticae in honorem Georgii Kurylowicz* (ed. A. Heinz et al.; Wrocław: Naklad Narodowy im. Ossolinskich - Wydawnictwo Polskiej Nauk, 1965) 72-80.
- Gross, W., "Zur Funktion von *qatal*. Die Verbfunktionen in neueren Veröffentlichungen," *BN* 4 (1977) 25-38.
- Hillers, D. R., "Some Performative Utterances in the Bible," *Pomegranates and Golden Bells: Studies in Biblical, Jewish, and Near Eastern Ritual, Law, and Literature in Honor of Jacob Milgrom* (ed. D. P. Wright, D. N. Freedman and A. Hurvitz; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1995) 757-66.
- Huehnergard, J., "'Stative', Predicative Form, Pseudo-Verb," *JNES* 46 (1987) 215-32.
- Klein, G. L., "The Prophetic Perfect," *JNWSL* 16 (1990) 45-60.
- Müller, H. P., "Das Bedeutungspotential der Affirmativkonjugation," *ZAH* 1/1 (1988) 74-97, *ZAH* 1/2 (1988) 159-90.
- Müller, H. P., "Ergative constructions in Early Semitic Languages," *JNES* 54 (1995) 261-71.
- Müller, H. P., "Zu den semitisch-hamitischen Konjugationssystemen," *ZAH* 11/2 (1998) 140-52, esp. 142-45.
- Pardee, D., "The 'Epistolary Perfect' in Hebrew Letters," *BN* 22 (1983) 34-40.
- Pardee, D., and R. M. Whiting, "Aspects of Epistolary Verbal Usage in Ugaritic and Akkadian," *BSOAS* 50 (1987) 1-31.
- Philippi, F., "Die semitische Verbal- und nominalbildung in ihrem Verhältniss zu einander," *Beiträge zur Assyriologie* 2 (1894) 359-89.
- Priebatsch, H. Y., "Der Weg des semitischen Perfekts," *UF* 10 (1978) 337-47.
- Provan, I. W., "Past, present and future in Lamentations iii 52-66: The Case for a Precative Perfect Re-examined," *VT* 41 (1991) 164-75.
- Rogland, M., "A Note on Performative Utterances in Qumran Aramaic," *RdQ* 74 = 19/2 (1999) 277-80.
- Rogland, M., "Alleged Non-past Uses of *Qatal* in Classical Hebrew" (Ph. D. dissertation, Leiden University, 2001).
- Rosén, H. B., "Notes on Biblical Hebrew Verbal Morphology," *Hebrew and Arabic Studies in Honor of Joshua Blau: Presented by Friends and Students On the Occasion of His Seventieth Birthday* (ed. H. Ben-Shammai; Tel Aviv: Tel Aviv University; Jerusalem: The Hebrew University, 1993) 507-13, esp. 507-10.
- Smith, M. S., "The \**qatala* Form in Ugaritic Narrative Poetry," *Pomegranates and Golden Bells: Studies in Biblical, Jewish, and Near Eastern Ritual, Law, and Literature in Honor of Jacob Milgrom* (ed. D. P. Wright, D. N. Freedman and A.

Hurvitz Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1995) 789-803 = *The Ugaritic Baal Cycle. Volume 1: Introduction with Text, Translation and Commentary of KTU 1.1-1.2* (VTSup 55; Leiden: Brill, 1995) 41-57.

### 10.2.2.1. *Qatala* forms

Blau, J., "The Parallel Development of the Feminine Ending *-at* in the Semitic Languages," *HUCA* 51 (1980) 17-28.

Blau, J., "On the Alleged Vestiges of Dual Pronouns and Verbs in Biblical Hebrew," *Lesh* 52 (1988) 165-68 (Heb.).

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 123-26.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 51-56.

Rendsburg, G. A., "Dual Personal Pronouns and Dual Verbs in Hebrew," *JQR* 73 (1982) 38-58.

Tropper, J., "Dualische Personalpronomina und Verbalformen im Alt-hebräischen," *ZAH* 5 (1992) 201-8.

Tropper, J., "Die Endungen der semitischen Suffixkonjugation und der Absolutivkasus," *JSS* 44 (1999) 175-93.

Vita, J. P., "Bemerkungen zum ugaritischen Dual," *OLP* 28 (1997) 33-41.

### 10.2.3. *Yaqtul/Yaqtulu/\*Yeqattal*

Barth, J., "Vergleichende Studien. III. Das *i*-Imperfect im Nordsemitischen," *ZDMG* 43 (1889) 177-91.

Bloch, A., "Zur Nachweisbarkeit einer hebräischen Entsprechung der akkadischen Verbalform *iparras*," *ZDMG* 113 (1963) 41-50.

Fensham, F. C., "The Use of the Suffix Conjugation and the Prefix Conjugation in a Few Old Hebrew Poems," *JNWSL* 6 (1978) 9-18.

Fradkin, R., "Typologies of Person Categories in Slavic and Semitic," *Toward a Calculus of Meaning: Studies in Markedness, Distinctive Features and Deixis* (ed. E. Andrews; Studies in Functional and Structural Linguistics 43; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: Johns Benjamins, 1996) 319-45.

Goerwitz, R. L., "The Accentuation of the Hebrew Jussive and Preterite," *JAOS* 112/2 (1992) 198-202.

Greenstein, E. L., "On the Prefixed Preterite in Biblical Hebrew," *HS* 29 (1988) 7-17 (part of "Symposium: The *yaqtol* in the Hebrew Bible," *HS* 29 [1988] 7-42).

Hamori, A., "A Note on *yaqtulu* in East and West Semitic," *AO* 41 (1973) 319-24.

Hetzron, R., "The Evidence for Perfect *\*Y'aqtul* and Jussive *\*Yaqt'ul* in Proto-Semitic," *JSS* 14 (1969) 1-21.

Huehnergard, J., "The Early Hebrew Prefix Conjugations," *HS* 29 (1988) 19-23 (part of "Symposium: The *yaqtol* in the Hebrew Bible," *HS* 29 [1988] 7-42).

Huehnergard, J., "The Perfective Semitic *yaqtul*," (work in progress).

Janssens, G., "The Present-Imperfect in Semitic," *BO* 29 (1972) 3-7.

Joosten, J., "The Long Form of the Prefixed Conjugation Referring to the Past in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *HS* 40 (1999) 15-26.

Kelly, F. T., "The Imperfect with Simple *Waw* in Hebrew," *JBL* 39 (1920) 1-23.

Knudsen, E. E., "Central Semitic *\*yaqtulum* Reconsidered: A Rejoinder to J. Tropper," *JSS* 43 (1988) 1-10.

Kottsieper, I., "‘*yaqattal* – Phantom oder Problem? Erwägungen zu einem hebräistischen Problem und zur Geschichte der semitischen Sprachen," *KUSATU* 1 (2000) 27-100.

Krahmalkov, C. R., "The Periphrastic Future Tense in Hebrew and Phoenician," *Rivista degli studi orientali* 61 (1986) 73-80.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 61.

Müller, H. P., "Zur Geschichte des hebräischen Verbs - Diachronie der Konjugationsthemen," *BZ* 27 (1983) 34-57.

Müller, H. P., "Ebla und das althebräische Verbalsystem," *Bib* 65 (1984) 145-67.

Müller, H. P., "Zu den semitisch-hamitischen Konjugationssystemen," *ZAH* 11/2 (1998) 140-52, esp. 145-52.

- Muraoka, T., "The *Nun Energicum* and the Prefix Conjugation in Biblical Hebrew," *Annual of the Japanese Bible Institute* 1 (1975) 63-71.
- Muraoka, T., "The Tel Dan Inscription and Aramaic/Hebrew Tenses," *AbrN* 33 (1995) 113-15.
- Muraoka, T., "Again on the Tel Dan Inscription and the Northwest Semitic Verb Tenses," *ZAH* 11 (1998) 74-81.
- Muraoka, T., "The Prefix Conjugation in Circumstantial Clauses in the Tel Dan Inscription?" *VT* 51 (2001) 389-92.
- Muraoka, T., and M. Rogland, "The Waw Consecutive in Old Aramaic? A Rejoinder to Victor Sasson," *VT* 48 (1998) 99-104.
- Niccacci, A., "A Neglected Point of Hebrew Syntax: *Yiqtol* and Position in the Sentence," *Liber Annuus* 37 (1987) 7-19.
- Rainey, A. F., "The Ancient Hebrew Prefix Conjugation in Light of Amarnah Canaanite," *HS* 27 (1986) 4-19.
- Rainey, A. F., "Further Remarks in the Hebrew Verbal System," *HS* 29 (1988) 35-42 (part of "Symposium: The *yiqtol* in the Hebrew Bible," *HS* 29 [1988] 7-42).
- Rainey, A. F., "The Prefix Conjugation Patterns of Early Northwest Semitic," *Lingering Over Words: Studies in Ancient Near Eastern Literature in Honor of William L. Moran* (ed. T. Abusch, J. Huehnergard and P. Steinkeller; HSS 37; Atlanta: Scholars Press, 1990) 407-20.
- Rainey, A. F., "The *yaqtul* Preterite in Northwest Semitic," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 395-407.
- Rössler, O., "'Eine bisher unerkannte Tempusform im Althebräischen,'" *ZDMG* 111 (1961) 445-51.
- Saydon, P. P., "The Conative Imperfect in Hebrew," *VT* 12 (1962) 124-26.
- Saydon, P. P., "The Inceptive Imperfect in Hebrew and the Verb *halal*, 'to begin'," *Bib* 35 (1954) 43-50.
- Zevit, Z., "Talking Funny in Biblical Henglish and Solving a Problem of the YAQTUL Past Tense," *HS* 29 (1988) 25-33 (part of "Symposium: The *yiqtol* in the Hebrew Bible," *HS* 29 [1988] 7-42).

### 10.2.3.1. "Paragogic" forms

- Hoftijzer, J., *The Function and Use of the Imperfect Forms with Nun Paragogicum in Classical Hebrew* (SSN 21; Assen: van Gorcum, 1985).
- Joosten, J., "The Long Form of the Prefix Conjugation referring to the Past in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *Hebrew Studies* 40 (1999) 15-26.
- Kaufman, S. A. "Paragogic Nun in Biblical Hebrew: Hypercorrection as a Clue to a Lost Scribal Practice," *Solving Riddles and Tying Knots: Biblical, Epigraphic, and Semitic Studies in Honor of Jonas C. Greenfield* (ed. Z. Zevit et al.; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1995) 95-99.
- Sivan, D., "Observations on the Usage in the Forms *tiqtelûn/yiqtelûn* in the Bible Based on a New Investigation," *Hadassah Shy Jubilee Volume* (ed. Y. Bentolila; Occasional Publications in Jewish Studies 5; Beer-Sheva: Eshel, 1996) 27-36 (Heb.).
- Zuber, B., "Das 'Nun paragogicum'," *Dielheimer Blätter zum Alten Testament* 27 (1991) 17-45.

### 10.2.3.2. *Yaqtul* forms

- van Dijk, H. K., "Does Third Masculine Singular *\*taqtul* exist in Hebrew," *VT* 19 (1969) 440-47.
- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 126-28.
- Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 58-59.
- Moran, W. L., "New Evidence on Canaanite *taqtulu(na)*," *JCS* 5 (1951) 33-35.
- Moran, W. L., "*Taqtul*, 3rd Masculine Singular," *Bib* 45 (1964) 80-82.



Qimron, E., "A New Approach to the Use of Forms of the Imperfect Without Personal Endings," *The Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira: Proceedings of a Symposium held at Leiden University, 11-14 December 1995* (ed. T. Muraoka and J. F. Elwolde; STJD 26; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 174-81.

#### 10.2.4. Waw-consecutive

- Artom, W. S., "The Accent of the Consecutive Perfect of Verbs *tertiaie* ' and h," *Lesh* 22 (1958) 205-28 (Heb.).
- Birkeland, H., "Ist das hebräische Imperfektum consecutivum ein Präteritum? Eine Untersuchungen der gegen den präteritalen Charakter der Form angeführten Stellen," *AcOr* 13 (1935) 1-34.
- Blake, F. R., "The Hebrew Waw Conversive," *JBL* 63 (1944) 271-95. "The Forms of Verbs After Waw," *JBL* 65 (1946) 51-57.
- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica I," *IOS* 1 (1971) 15-24, para. 5. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 199-208.
- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica III," *IOS* 7 (1977) 26-27. Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 259-60.
- Bombeck, S., "Das althebräische w-Perf. Für Gegenwart und Vergangenheit in den hinteren Propheten und den Psalmen," *Sachverhalt und Zeitbezug: Semitische und alttestamentliche Studien – Adolf Denz zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. R. Bartelmus and N. Nebes; Janaer Beiträge zum Vorderen Orient 4; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2001) 21-34.
- Buth, R., "Methodological Collision between Source Criticism and Discourse Analysis: The Problem of 'Unmarked Temporal Overlay' and the 'Pluperfect/Nonsequential wayyiqtol'," *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Analysis* (ed. R. D. Bergen; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics; distributor: Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994) 138-54.
- Cazelles, H., "Note sur l'origine des temps convertis hébreux (d'après quelques textes Ugaritiques)," *RB* 54 (1947) 388-93.
- Cazelles, H., "Les temps convertis hébreux ont-ils une origine égyptienne?" *GLECS* 6 (1954) 53-56.
- Collins, C. J., "The wayyiqtol as 'pluperfect': when and why," *Tyndale Bulletin* 46 (1995) 117-40.
- Cook, J. A., "The Semantics of Verbal Pragmatics: Clarifying the Roles of *Wayyiqtol* and *Weqatal* in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *JSS* (in press).
- DeCaen, V., "The Morphosyntactic Argument for the Waw-consecutive in Old Aramaic," *VT* 51 (2001) 381-85.
- Emerton, J. A., "New Evidence for the Use of Waw Consecutive in Aramaic," *VT* 44 (1994) 255-58.
- Emerton, J. A., "Further Comments on the Use of Tenses in the Aramaic Inscription from Tel Dan," *VT* 47/4 (1997) 429-40.
- Fenton, T. L., "Nexus and Significance: is Greater Precision Possible?" *Ugarit and the Bible: Proceedings of the International Symposium on Ugarit and the Bible. Manchester, September 1992* (ed. G. J. Brooke, A. H. W. Curtis and J. F. Healey; UBL 11; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1994) 81-85.
- Finley, T. J., "The WAW-Consecutive with 'Imperfect' in Biblical Hebrew: Theoretical Studies and its Use in Amos," *Tradition and Testament: Essays in Honor of Charles Lee Feinberg* (ed. J. S. and P. D. Feinberg; Chicago: Moody Press, 1981) 241-62.
- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 184-86.
- Gianto, A., "Variations in Biblical Hebrew," *Bib* 77 (1996) 496-97.
- Gordon, C. H., "The Accentual Shift in the Perfect with Waw Consecutive," *JBL* 57 (1938) 319-25.
- Gordon, C. H., "Egypto-Semitica," *Rivista degli studi orientali* 32 (1957) 269-77.
- Gordon, C. H., "The 'Waw Conversive' from Eblaite to Hebrew," *PAAJR* 50 (1983) 87-90.
- Gordon, C. H., "Eblaïtica," *Eblaïtica: Essays on the Ebla Archives and Eblaite Language I* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 19-28, esp. 21-22.
- Gosling, "An Interesting Use of the Waw Consecutive," *ZAW* 110 (1998) 403-10.
- Greenfield, J. C., "Amurrite, Ugaritic and Canaanite," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem, The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 100.

- Gross, W., *Verbform und Funktion wayyiqtol für Gegenwart? Ein Beitrag zur Syntax poetischer althebräischer Texte* (ATSAT 1; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1976).
- Gross, W., "Otto Rössler und die Diskussion um das althebräische Verbalsystem," *BN* 18 (1982) 28-78.
- Gruntfest, Y., "The Consecutive Imperfect in Semitic Epigraphy," *Michael: Historical, Epigraphical and Biblical Studies in Honor of Prof. Michael Heltzer* (ed. Y. Avishur and R. Deutsch; Tel-Aviv: Archaeological Center Publications, 1999) 171-80.
- Hetzron, R., "The Evidence for Perfect \*Yáqtul and Jussive \*Yaqtûl in Proto-Semitic," *JSS* 14 (1969) 1-21.
- Hospers, J. H., "Some Remarks about the So-Called Imperative Use of the Infinitive Absolute (Infinitivus pro Imperativo) in Classical Hebrew," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 97-102.
- Huesman, J., "The Infinitive Absolute and the waw + Perfect Problem," *Bib* 37 (1956) 410-34.
- Isaksson, B., "'Aberrant' Usages of Introductory whyh in the Light of Text Linguistics," "Lasset uns Brücken bauen...": *Collected Communications to the XVth Congress of the Organization for the Study of the Old Testament, Cambridge 1995* (ed. K. D. Schunck and M. Augustin; BEATAJ 42; Frankfurt am Main/Berlin/Bern/New York/Paris/Vienna: Lang, 1998) 9-25.
- Johnson, B., *Hebräisches Perfekt und Imperfekt mit vorangehendem w<sup>e</sup>* (ConBOT 13; Lund: Gleerup, 1979).
- Joosten, J., "Biblical Hebrew w<sup>e</sup>qatal and Syriac hwa qatel Expressing Repetition in the Past," *ZAH* 5/1 (1992) 1-14.
- Kramalkov, C., "The Qatal with Future Tense Reference in Phoenician," *JSS* 31 (1986) 5-10.
- Landsberger, B., "Prinzipienfragen der semitischen, speziell der hebräischen Grammatik," *OLZ* 11-12 (1926) 967-976.
- Longacre, R. E., "Weqatal Forms in Biblical Hebrew Prose: A Discourse-Modular Approach," *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Analysis* (ed. R. D. Bergen; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics; distributor: Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994) 50-98.
- Loprieno, A., "The Sequential Forms in Late Egyptian and Biblical Hebrew: A Parallel Development of Verbal Systems," *AAL* 7/5 (1980) 1-20.
- McFall, L., *The Enigma of the Hebrew Verbal System* (Sheffield: Almond, 1982) 189-210. Review: R. Lawton, *Bib* 65 (1984) 420.
- Müller, H. P., "wa-, ha- und das Imperfectum consecutivum," *ZAH* 4/1 (1991) 144-60.
- Muraoka, T., "Linguistic Notes on the Aramaic Inscription from Tel Dan," *IEJ* 45 (1995) 19-21.
- Muraoka, T., "Again on the Tel Dan Inscription and the Northwest Semitic Verb Tenses," *ZAH* 11/1 (1998) 74-81.
- Muraoka, T., and M. Rogland, "The Waw Consecutive in Old Aramaic? A Rejoinder to Victor Sasson," *VT* 48 (1998) 99-104.
- Müller, H. P., "Nicht-junktiver Gebrauch von w- im althebräischen," *ZAH* 7 (1994) 141-74.
- Polotsky, H. J., "A Note on the Sequential Verb-Form in Ramesside Egyptian and in Biblical Hebrew," *Pharaonic Egypt, the Bible and Christianity* (ed. S. Israelit-Groll; Jerusalem: Magnes, 1985) 157-61.
- Revell, E. J., "Stress and the Waw 'Consecutive' in Biblical Hebrew," *JAOS* 104 (1984) 437-44.
- Revell, E. J., "The Conditioning of Stress Position in Waw Consecutive Perfect Forms in Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 9 (1995) 277-300.
- Rubinstein, A., "The Anomalous Perfect with Waw-Conjunctive in Biblical Hebrew," *Bib* 44 (1963) 62-69.
- Sasson, V., "Some Observations on the Use and Original Purpose of the waw consecutive in Old Aramaic and Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 47 (1997) 111-27.
- Schramm, G. M., "A Reconstruction of Biblical Hebrew Waw Consecutive," *General Linguistics* 3 (1958) 1-8.
- Schüle, A., "Zur Bedeutung der Formel wajjehi im Übergang zum mittel-hebräischen Tempussystem," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 115-25.

- Sheehan, J. F. X., "Egypto-Elucidation of the Waw Conversive," *Bib* 51 (1970) 545-48; 52 (1971) 39-43.
- Sheehan, J. F. X., "Studies in the Perfect with Waw in Pentateuchal Prose: A Reexamination of the Accent Shift and Related Problems" (Ph.D diss., Brandeis University, 1968).
- Smith, M. S., *The Origins and Development of the Waw-Consecutive* (HSM 39; Atlanta: Scholars, 1991).
- Smith, M. S., "The Waw-Consecutive at Qumran," *ZAH* 4/2 (1991) 161-64.
- von Soden, W., "Zur Verwendung des Narrativs *waj-jiqtol* im nachexilischen Hebräisch," *ZAH* 7/2 (1994) 196-202. [short a/tet]
- Testen, D., *Parallels in Semitic Linguistics: The Development of Arabic la- and Related Semitic Particles* (Studies in Semitic Languages and Linguistics 26; Leiden: Brill, 1998) 190-92.
- Tropper, J., "Aramäisches *wyqtl* and hebräisches *wayyiqtol*," *UF* 28 (1996) 633-45.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Elusive Biblical Hebrew [*wyhy*]: A Perspective in Terms of Its Syntax, Semantics, and Pragmatics in 1 Samuel," *HS* 40 (1999) 83-114.
- Washburn, D. I., "Chomsky's Separation of Syntax and Semantics," *HS* 35 (1994) 27-46.
- Young, G. D., "The Origin of the Waw Conversive," *JNES* 12 (1953) 248-52.
- Zinkuratire, V., "Morphological and Syntactical Similarities between Hebrew and Bantu Languages," *Newsletter on African Old Testament Scholarship* 4 (1998) 14-19.

#### 10.2.3.4.1. Forms of the Waw-consecutive

- Qimron, E., "Consecutive and Conjunctive Imperfect: The Form of the Imperfect with Waw in Biblical Hebrew," *JQR* 77 (1987) 149-61.
- Revell, E. J., "The Conditioning of Stress Position in Waw Consecutive Perfect Forms in Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 9 (1985) 277-300.
- Revell, E. J., "First Person Imperfect Forms with Waw Consecutive," *VT* 38 (1988) 419-26.
- Talshir, D., "The Development of the Imperfect Consecutive Forms in Relation to the Modal System," *Tarbiz* 56 (1986-87) 585-91 (Heb.).
- Vanoni, G., "Ist *wa=yiqtol* im Althebräischen Ausdruck für Regress und Korrektur?" *Sachverhalt und Zeitbezug: Semitische und alttestamentliche Studien – Adolf Denz zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. R. Bartelmus and N. Nebes; Janaer Beiträge zum Vorderen Orient 4; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2001) 143-50.

#### 10.2.5. Barth-Ginsberg's Law<sup>22</sup>

- Barth, J., "Zur vergleichenden semitischen Grammatik. II. Zu den Vocalen der Imperfect-Präfixe," *ZDMG* 48 (1894) 4-6.
- Bloch, A., "The Vowels of the Imperfect Preformatives in the Old Dialects of Arabic," *ZDMG* 117/1 (1967) 22-29.
- Brockelmann, C., *Grundriss der vergleichenden Grammatik der semitischen Sprachen* (2 vols.; Berlin: Reuther & Reichard, 1908-13), 1.73.
- Cunchillos, J. C., "Polaridades vocálicas en el verbo ugarítico," *Sefarad* 50 (1990) 185-89.
- Ginsberg, H. L., "Two Religious Borrowings in Ugaritic Literature," *Or* 8 (1939) 319-22.
- Gordon, *UT* 9.9.
- Hetzron, R., "The Vocalization of Prefixes in Semitic Active and Passive Verbs," *MUSJ* 48 (1973-74).
- Marcus, D., "The Three Alephs in Ugaritic," *JANES* 1 (1968) 50-60.

<sup>22</sup> Known earlier as the "Ungnad-Barth Law." See, for example, J. Kurylowicz, *Studies in Semitic Grammar and Metrics* (London: Curzon, 1973) 46, 47.

- Rainey, A., "The Barth-Ginsberg Law in the the Amarna Tablets," *EI* 14 (197?) 8\*-13\*. *Canaanite in the Amarna Tablets: A Linguistic Analysis of the Mixed Dialect Used by the Scribes from Canaan* (four vols.; HdO I/XXV; Leiden: Brill, 1996) 2.61-75.
- Schub, M., "A Note on the Dialect of Abi Tamim and Barth's Law," *ZDMG* 124 (1974) 307-8.
- Testen, D., "A Trace of Barth's Preradical \*i in Akkadian," *JNES* 51 (1992) 131-33.
- Ullendorff, E., "Ugaritic Marginalia IV," *EI* 14 (1982 = H. L. Ginsberg volume) 19\*-23\*.
- Verreet, E., "Die Gültigkeit des Gesetzes Barth-Ginsbergs im Ugaritischen mit einigen sprachvergleichenden morphologischen und lexikalischen Betrachtungen," *OLP* 14 (1983) 81-102.

### 10.2.6. Vowel Classes

- Blake, F. R., "The So-Called Intransitive Verbal Forms in Hebrew," *JAOS* 24 (1903) 145-204.
- Smith, M. S., Review of E. Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, *CBQ* 46 (1984) 314.

### 10.2.7. G-passive (Qal passive) (see also 12.3)

- Bicknell, B. J., "Passives in Biblical Hebrew" (Ph. D. diss., University of Michigan, 1984).
- Blake, F., "The Internal Passive in Semitic," *JAOS* 22 (1901) 45-54.
- Fassberg, S. E., "The Movement from *Qal* to *Pi*'*el* in Hebrew and the Disappearance of the *Qal* Internal Passive," *HS* 42 (2001) 243-55.
- Florentin, M., "The Disappearance of the Internal Passive and the Status of [npl] and [ntpl] in the Samaritan Tradition and Mishnaic Hebrew," *Lesh* 56 (1992) 201-11 (Heb.).
- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 130-31.
- Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 48.
- Marcus, D., "The *qal* Passive in Ugaritic," *JANES* 3 (1970-71) 102-11.
- Rieger, R., "Überlegungen zum 'Passiv' im Hebräischen," *ZAH* 3/1 (1990) 54-72.
- Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 169-71.
- Sollamo, R., "The Passive with an Agent in Biblical Hebrew and its Rendering in the Septuagint," *Hamlet on a Hill: Semitic and Greek Studies Presented to Professor T. Muraoka on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. M. F. J. Baasten and W. Th. van Peursen; OLA 118; Leuven: Peeters, 2003) 617-29.
- Williams, R., "The Passive *qal* Theme in Hebrew," *Essays on the Ancient Semitic World* (ed. J. W. Wevers and D. B. Redford; Toronto/Buffalo: University of Toronto, 1970) 43-50.

## 11. VERB: G-STEM VOLITIVE (COHORTATIVE, IMPERATIVE, JUSSIVE)

### 11.1. Cohortative, Imperative, Jussive, Energic

- Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica III," *IOS* 7 (1977) 30-31. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 263-64. "Studies in Hebrew Verb Formation," *HUCA* 42 (1971) 133-46. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics*, 155-68.
- Bravmann, M. M., "Notes on the Form of the Imperative in Hebrew and Arabic," *JQR* 42 (1951) 51-56 = *Studies in Semitic Philology*, 195-99.
- Cross, F. M., "A Recently Published Phoenician Inscription of the Persian Period from Byblos," *IEJ* 29 (1979) 42-43.
- Fassberg, S. E., *Studies in Biblical Syntax* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1994) 13-35 (Heb.). "The Lengthened Imperative [*qotlâ*] in Biblical Hebrew," *HS* 40 (1999) 7-13.
- Finley, T. J., "The Proposal in Biblical Hebrew: Preliminary Studies Using a Deep Structure Model," *ZAH* 2/1 (1989) 1-13.
- Gianto, A., "Mood and Modality in Classical Hebrew," *IOS* 18 = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 183-98.
- Goerwitz, R. L., "The Accentuation of the Hebrew Jussive and Preterite," *JAOS* 112/2 (1992) 198-202.
- Greenfield, J. C., "The 'Periphrastic Imperative' in Aramaic and Hebrew," *IEJ* 19 (1969) 199-210.
- Huehnergard, J., Review of Rainey, *Canaanite in the Amarna Tablets*, *BASOR* 310 (1998) 71.
- Joosten, J., "The Lengthened Imperative with Accusative Suffix in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAW* 111 (1999) 423-26.
- Krebernik, M., "Verbalformen mit suffigierten n-Morphemen im Ugaritischen. Überlegungen zur Morphologie des Energikus im Ugaritischen und in anderen semitischen Sprachen." *Syntax und Text: Beiträge zur 22. Internationalen Ökumenischen Hebräisch-Dozenten-Konferenz 1993 in Bamberg* (ed. H. Irsigler; ATSAT 40; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1993) 123-50.
- Martin, W. J., "Some Notes on the Imperative in the Semitic Languages," *Rivista degli studi orientali* 32 (1957) 315-19.
- Moran, W. L., "Early Canaanite *yaqtula*," *Or* 29 (1960) 1-19.
- Müller, H. P., "Ergativelemente im akkadischen und hebräischen Verbalsystem," *Bib* 66 (1985) 385-417. "Zu den semitisch-aramäischen Konjugationssystemen," *ZAH* 11/2 (1998) 140-52, esp. 145-52.
- Orlinsky, H. M., "On the Cohortative and Jussive after an Imperative or Interjection in Biblical Hebrew," *JQR* 31 (1940-42) 371-82; *JQR* 32 (1940-42) 191-205, 273-77.
- Rainey, A. F., "The Ancient Hebrew Prefix Conjugation in Light of Amarnah Canaanite," *HS* 27 (1986) 4-19.
- Rainey, A. F., "The Prefix Conjugation Patterns of Early Northwest Semitic," *Lingering Over Words: Studies in Ancient Near Eastern Literature in Honor of William L. Moran* (ed. T. Abusch, J. Huehnergard and P. Steinkeller; HSS 37; Atlanta: Scholars Press, 1990) 407-20.
- Rainey, A. F., "Is There Really a *yaqtula* Conjugation Pattern in the Canaanite Amarna Tablets?" *JCS* 43-45 (1991-93) 107-18.
- Rainey, A. F., *Canaanite in the Amarna Tablets: A Linguistic Analysis of the Mixed Dialect Used by the Scribes from Canaan* (four vols.; HdO I/25; Leiden: Brill, 1996) 2.254-63.
- Revell, E. J., *The Designation of the Individual: Expressive Usage in Biblical Narrative* (Contributions to Biblical Exegesis and Theology 14; Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1996) 276-86.
- Shulman, A., "The Use of Modal Verb Forms in Biblical Hebrew Prose" (Ph. D. diss., University of Toronto, 1996).
- Shulman, A., "Imperative and Second Person Indicative Forms in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *HS* 42 (2001) 271-87.
- Tropper, J., "Finale Sätze und *yqtl*-Modus im Ugaritischen," *UF* 23 (1991) 341-52. "Subjunktiv in ugaritischen Relativsätzen?" *UF* 23 (1991) 353-55.

**11.2. "Energic" Nun**

Albright, W. F., "The Oracles of Balaam," *JBL* 63 (1944) 212 n. 23.

Cross, F. M., and D. N. Freedman, "The Blessing of Moses," *JBL* 67 (1948) 203 n. 25.

Fassberg, S. E., *Studies in Biblical Syntax* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1994; Heb.) 63-73.

Muraoka, T., "The *Nun Energicum* and the Prefix Conjugation in Biblical Hebrew," *Annual of the Japanese Biblical Institute* 1 (1975) 63-71.

Williams, R. J. "Energic Verbal Forms in Hebrew," *Studies on the Ancient Palestinian World* (J. W. Wevers and D. B. Redford; Toronto/Buffalo: University of Toronto, 1972) 75-85.

Zewi, T., *A Syntactical Study of Verbal Forms Affixed by -n(n) Endings in Classical Arabic, Biblical Hebrew, El-Amarna Akkadian and Ugaritic* (AOAT 260; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1999).

**11.3. -na' particle**

Fassberg, S. E., *Studies in Biblical Syntax* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1994; Heb.) 36-73.

Garr, W. R., *In His Own Image and Likeness: Humanity, Divinity, and Monotheism* (Culture and History of the Ancient Near East 15; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003) 30-33.

Gottlieb, H., "The Hebrew Particle -na'," *AcOr* 33 (1971) 47-54.

Kaufman, S. A., "An Emphatic Plea for Please," *Maarav* 7 (1991) 195-98.

Shulman, A., "The Particle [na'] in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *HS* 40 (1999) 57-82.

Wilt, T., "A Sociolinguistic Analysis of na'," *VT* 46 (1996) 237-55.

## 12. VERB: G-STEM PARTICIPLE AND INFINITIVE

### 12.1. Participle

- Driver, S. R. *A Treatise on the Use of the Tenses in Hebrew and Some Other Syntactical Questions* (third edition, revised and improved; Oxford: At the Clarendon, 1892) 165-173, esp. 167-68.
- Dyk, J., *Participles in Context: A Computer-Assisted Study of Old Testament Hebrew* (Applicatio 12; Amsterdam: VU University Press, 1994). "Variation in the Functioning of the Hebrew Participle, A Computer Assisted-Study of Syntactical Shift," *Actes du Second Colloque International. Bible et Informatique: Méthodes, Outils, Résultats. Jérusalem, 9-13 juin 1988* (Travaux de linguistique quantitative 43; Paris: Champion; Geneva: Slatkine, 1989) 255-63.
- Dyk, J., and E. Talstra, "Computer-Assisted Study of Syntactical Change, the Shift in the Use of the Participle in Biblical and Post-Biblical Hebrew Texts," *Spatial and Temporal Distributions, Manuscript Constellations: Studies in language variation offered to Anthonij Dees on the occasion of his 60th birthday* (ed. P. van Reenan and K. van Reenan-Stein; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 49-52.
- Gai, A., "The Non-Active Participles in the Ancient Semitic Languages," *ZDMG* 136 (1986) 8-14.
- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 186-87.
- Gordon, A., "The Development of the Participle in Biblical, Mishnaic, and Modern Hebrew," *AAL* 8 (1982) 121-79.
- Gross, W., "Das nicht substantivierte Partizip als Prädikat im Relativsatz hebräischer Proza," *JNWSL* 4 (1978) 23-47.
- Joosten, J., "The Predicative Participle in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 2/2 (1989) 128-59.
- Kahan, J., *Über die verbalenominale Doppelnatur der hebräischen Participien und Infinitive und ihre darauf beruhende verschiedene Konstruktion* (Leipzig: C. W. Vollrath, 1889).
- Kedar-Kopfstein, B., "Semantic Aspects of the Pattern *qôtel*," *HAR* 1 (1977) 155-76. "Die Stammbildung *qôtel* als Übersetzungsproblem," *ZAW* 93 (1981) 254-59.
- MacDonald, J., "Some Distinctive Characteristics of Israelite Spoken Hebrew," *BO* 32 (1975) 168-9.
- Muraoka, T., "The Participle in Qumran Hebrew with Special Reference to its Periphrastic Use," *Sirach, Scrolls and Sages: Proceedings of a Second International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls, Ben Sira and the Mishnah, held at Leiden University, 15-17 December 1997* (ed. T. Muraoka and J. F. Elwolde; STDJ 33; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999) 188-204.
- Nash, P. T., "The Hebrew Qal Active Participle: A Non-aspectual Narrative Backgrounding Element" (Ph. D. diss., University of Chicago, 1992).
- Revell, E. J., "'*obed* (Deut 26:5) and the Function of the Participle in MT," *Sef* 48 (1988) 197-205.
- Rungren, F., "Réflexions sur le participe actif du sémitique," *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; Janua Linguarum, Series Practica, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 195-202.
- Sharvit, S., "The Distribution of the Feminine Participle Allomorphs in Biblical and Mishnaic Hebrew," *Hebrew and Arabic Studies in Honor of Joshua Blau: Presented by Friends and Students On the Occasion of His Seventieth Birthday* (ed. H. Ben-Shammai; Tel Aviv: Tel Aviv University; Jerusalem: The Hebrew University, 1993) 597-606 (Heb.).
- Sellin, E., *Die verbal-nominale Doppelnatur der hebräischen Participien und Infinitive und ihre darauf beruhende verschiedene Konstruktion* (Leipzig: Ackermann & Glaser, 1889).<sup>23</sup>
- Smith, M. S., "Grammatically Speaking: The Participle as a Main Verb of Clauses (Predicative Participle) in Direct Discourse and Narrative in Pre-Mishnaic Hebrew," *Sirach, Scrolls and Sages: Proceedings of a Second International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls, Ben Sira and the Mishnah, held at Leiden*

---

<sup>23</sup> A dissertation supervised by Philippi.

University, 15-17 December 1997 (ed. T. Muraoka and J. F. Elwolde; STDJ 33; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999) 278-332.

- Stinespring, W. E., "The Participle of the Immediate Future and Other Matters Pertaining to Correct Translation of the Old Testament," *Translating & Understanding the Old Testament: Essays in Honor of Herbert Gordon May* (ed. H. T. Frank and W. L. Reed; Nashville/New York: Abingdon, 1970) 64-70.
- Verheij, A. J. C., and E. Talstra, "Crunching Participles: An Aspect of Computer-assisted Analysis demonstrated on Isaiah 1-12," *A Prophet on the Screen: Computerized Description of Isaianic Texts* (ed. E. Talstra and A. L. H. M. van Wieringen; Applicatio 9; Amsterdam: VU University, 1992) 21-33.
- Wernberg-Møller, P., "Observations on the Hebrew Participle," *ZAW* 71 (1959) 54-67.

## 12.2. Infinitive

- Barré, M. L., "An Unrecognized Precative Construction in Phoenician and Hebrew," *Bib* 64 (1983) 411-22.
- Burggraaf, M., "Een Onderzoek naar Functie en Gebruik van de Infinitivus Constructus Voraafgegaan door de Prepositie *l-* in het Klassieke Hebreeuws" (Dissertation, Leiden University, 1989).
- Carmignac, J., "L'infinitif absolu chez Ben Sira et à Qumran," *Revue de Qumran* 12 (1986) 251-61.
- Chiera, G., "Su alcuni aspetti dell'Infinitivo assoluto ebraico," *Hen* 10 (1988) 131-41.
- Curtis, J. B., "On the Hiphil Infinitive Absolute of *halak*," *ZAH* 1/1 (1988) 22-31.
- Davies, T. W., "The Infinitive, esp. the Inf. Abs. in Hebrew and Its Cognates," *Journal of the Manchester Egyptian and Oriental Society* 1918-19:55-69.
- Eitan, I., "La répétition de la racine en Hébreu," *JPOS* 1 (1920-21) 171-86.
- Fox, A. J., "The Evolution of the Hebrew Infinitive, Form and Function: A Diachronic Study with Cross-Linguistic Implications" (Ph.D. diss., UCLA, 1984).
- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 128-29, 180-84.
- Goddard, B. L., "The Origin of the Heb. Inf. Abs. in the Light of Inf. Uses in Related Languages and its Use in the O. T." (Ph. D. diss, Harvard University, 1950).
- Goldenberg, G., "Tautological Infinitive," *IOS* 1 (1971) 36-85 = G. Goldenberg, *Studies in Semitic Linguistics: Selected Writings* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 66-115.
- Gropp, D., "Progression and Cohesion in Biblical Hebrew Narrative: the Function of *ke-/be-* + the Infinitive Construct," *Discourse Analysis of Biblical Literature: What It Is and What It Offers* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Semeia Studies; Atlanta: Scholars, 1995) 183-212.
- Hammerschaimb, E., "On the So-called *Infinitivus Absolutus* in Hebrew," *Hebrew and Semitic Studies presented to Godfrey Rolles Driver in Celebration of his Seventieth Birthday 20 August 1962* (ed. D. W. Thomas and W. D. McHardy; Oxford: At the Clarendon, 1963) 85-94.
- Hospers, J. H., "Some Remarks about the So-Called Imperative Use of the Infinitive Absolute (*Infinitivus pro Imperativo*) in Classical Hebrew," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen: Brill, 1991) 97-102.
- Huesman, J., "Finite Uses of the Infinitive Absolute," *Bib* 37 (1956) 271-95.
- Huesman, J., "The Infinitive Absolute and the *waw* + Perfect Problem," *Bib* 37 (1956) 410-34.
- Jenni, E., "Vollverb und Hilfsverb mit Infinitiv-Ergänzung im Hebräischen," *ZAH* 11/1 (1998) 50-67.
- Kaddari, M. Z., "Construct Infinitive as Time Adverbial in Biblical Hebrew," *ErIsr* 14 (1978) 132-36 (Heb.).
- Kieviet, P. J., "The Infinitive Construct in Late Biblical Hebrew: An Investigation in the Synoptic Parts of Chronicles," *Dutch Studies on Near Eastern Languages and Cultures* 3 (1997) 45-73.
- Kotjatko, J., "Infinitive und Verbalnomina bei den hebräischen Grammatikern des Mittelalters und das Problem der Terminologie," *KUSATU* 3 (2002) 5-54.



- Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 68.
- Loewenstamm, S. E., "Remarks upon the Infinitive Absolute in Ugaritic and Phoenician," *JANES* 2/1 (1969) 53.
- Miller, C. H., "The Infinitive Construct in the Lawbooks of the Old Testament," *CBQ* 32 (1970) 222-26.
- Lerner, Y., "Pronominal Suffixes in the Pentateuch," *Lesh* 55 (1990) 25-35 (Heb.).
- Moran, W. L., "The Use of the Canaanite Infinitive Absolute as a Finite Verb in the Amarna Letters from Byblos," *JCS* 4 (1950) 155-65, 169-72.
- Müller, H. P., "Zu den semitisch-hamitischen Konjugationssystem," *ZAH* 11/2 (1998) 140-52, esp. 141-42.
- Muraoka, T., *Emphatic Words and Structures in Biblical Hebrew* (Jerusalem: Magnes; Leiden: Brill, 1985) 83-92.
- Noegel, S. B., "A Slip of the Reader and Not the Reed: Part I," *JBQ* 26 (1998) 12-19.
- Noegel, S. B., "A Slip of the Reader and Not the Reed: Part II," *JBQ* 26 (1998) 93-100.
- Orlinsky, H., "Notes on the Qal Infinitive Construct and the Verbal Noun in Biblical Hebrew," *JAOS* 67 (1947) 107-26 (= AOS offprint series 22).
- Philippi, F., "Ad Koch, Prof.: *Der Semitische Inf. Eine sprachwissenschaftliche Untersuchung*," *ZDMG* 29 (1875) 169-82.
- Praetorius, F., "Über den sogen. Inf. Abs. des Heb.," *ZDMG* 56 (1902) 546-50.
- Rieder, A., *Die Verbindung des Infinitivus Absolutus mit dem Verbum Finitium desselben Stammes im Hebräischen auf Grund sämtlicher im Alten Testament vorkommenden Stellen behandelt* (Leipzig: Metzger & Wittig, 1872).
- Riekert, P., "The Strict Patterns of the Paronomastic and Coordinated Infinitives in Genesis," *JNWSL* 7 (1979) 69-83.
- Rubinstein, A., "A Finite Verb Continued by an Infinitive Absolute in Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 2 (1952) 362-67.
- Schniedewind, W., and D. Sivan, "The Elijah-Elisha Narratives: A Test Case for the Northern Dialect of Hebrew," *JQR* 87 (1997) 303-37, esp. 332.
- Sellin, E., *Die verbale-nominale Doppelnatur der hebräischen Participien und Infinitive und ihre darauf beruhende verschiedene Konstruktion* (Leipzig: Ackermann & Glaser, 1889).
- Smith, M. S., "The Infinitive Absolute as Predicative Verb in Ben Sira and the Dead Sea Scrolls: A Preliminary Survey," *Diggers at the Well: Proceedings of a Third International Symposium on the Hebrew of the Dead Sea Scrolls and Ben Sira* (ed. T. Muraoka and J. F. Elwolde; Studies in the Texts of the Judean Desert 36; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 2000) 256-67.
- Soisalon-Sioninen, I., "Der Infinitivus Constructus mit *l* im Hebräischen," *VT* 22 (1972) 82-90.
- Solá-Solé, J. M., *L'infinitif sémitique: Contribution ja l'étude des formes et des fonctions des nom d'action and et des infinitifs sémitiques* (Paris: Librairie Ancienne Honoré Champion, 1961).
- Stinespring, W. L., "The Active Infinitive with Passive Meaning in Biblical Aramaic," *JBL* 81 (1962) 391-94.
- Tadmor, H., "Toward the Early History of *QATALU*," *JQR* 76 (1985) 51-54.
- Tobin, Y., "Process and Result and the Hebrew Infinitive: A Study in Linguistic Isomorphism," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 194-209.
- Tur-Sinai, N. H., "The Infinitive Absolute in Hebrew," *Hallahon wehasepher* (vol. 1; sec. ed.; Jerusalem: Bialik, 1954) 305-29 (Heb.).
- van Beckum, W. J., "The Origin of the Infinitive in Rabbinical Hebrew," *JSS* 38/2 (1983) 247-72.
- Watts, J. D. W., "Infinitive Absolute as Imperative and the Interpretation of Ex. 20:8," *RQ* 2 (1960) 50.

### 12.3. G-Passive Participles: \*qatul/\*qut(t)al (?) (see also 10.2.7)

- Becker, G., "'The Pa'ul, the Po'el of which has not been specified' according to R. Yonah Ben Janah," *Lesh* 56 (1992) 213-21 (Heb.).
- Blau, J., "The Passive Participle with Active Meaning," *Lesh* 18 (1953) 67-81 (Heb.).

## 12. VERB: G-STEM PARTICIPLE AND INFINITIVE

Boehmer, J., "Spuren von Passiv-Partizipien des Steigerungs-stamms im Hebräischen," *Zeitschrift für Semitistik und verwandte Gebiete* 10 (1935) 315-18.

Pope, M. H., *Song of Songs* (AB 7; Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1977) 599-600.

Smith, M. S., *The Pilgrimage Pattern in Exodus* (JSOTSup 239; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1997) 193 n. 6.

### 13. VERB: DERIVED STEMS

#### 13.1. Ugaritic

##### 13.1.1. General Works

UT 9.31-9.61 (includes weak verbs) and pages 155-58.

Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 320-22.

##### 13.1.2. Gt-stem

Greenfield, J. C., "The Root *sql* in Akkadian, Ugaritic and Aramaic," *UF* 11 (1979) 325-27.

Krebernik, M., "Gt- und tD-Stämme im Ugaritischen," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 227-70.

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 172-73.

Testen, D., "Arabic Evidence for the Formation of the Verbal Noun of the Semitic Gt-Stem," *JSS* 44 (1999) 1-16.

Tropper, J., "Zur Vokalisierung des ugaritischen Gt-Stammes," *UF* 22 (1990) 371-73.

##### 13.1.3. N-stem

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 174-75.

##### 13.1.4 D-stem

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 176-79.

##### 13.1.5. Dt-stem

Huehnergard, J., "A Dt Stem in Ugaritic?" *UF* 17 (1985) 402.

Krebernik, M., "Gt- und tD-Stämme im Ugaritischen," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 227-70.

##### 13.1.6. C-stem (Shaphel/Aphel?)

Dahood, M. J., "Some Aphel Causatives in Ugaritic," *Bib* 38 (1957) 62-73.

Merrill, E. H., "The Aphel Causative: Does It Exist in Ugaritic?" *JNWSL* 3 (1974) 40-49.

Rabin, H., "The Shaphel in Hebrew and in Aramaic: Its Nature and Origin," *Eretz Israel* 9 (1969) 148-58 (Heb.).

Sivan, *Grammatical Analysis and Glossary*, 174-76.

Tropper, J., *Der ugaritische Kausativstamm und die Kausativebildungen des Semitischen: Eine morphologisch-semantisch Untersuchung zum S-Stamm and zu den umstrittenen nicht-sibilantischen Kausativstämmen des Ugaritischen* (ALASP 2; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1990).

#### 13.2. Hebrew

##### 13.2.1. General Works

Hoftijzer, J., "Überlegungen zum System der Stammes-modifikationen im klassischen Hebräisch," *ZAH* 5/2 (1992) 117-34.

Lieberman, S. J., "Word Order in the Afro-Asiatic Languages," *Proceedings of the Ninth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 4-12. Division D, Volume 1, Hebrew and Jewish Languages, Other Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1986) 1-8.

Müller, H. P., "Zur Geschichte des hebräischen Verbs - Diachronie der Konjugationsthemen," *BZ* 27 (1983) 34-57.

Sinclair, C., "The Valence of the Hebrew Verb," *JANES* 20 (1991) 63-82.

Verheij, A., "Stems and Roots: Some Statistics Concerning the Verbal Stems in the Hebrew Bible," *ZAH* 5/1 (1992) 64-71. *Bits, Bytes, and Binyanim: A Quantitative Study of Verbal Lexeme Formations in the Hebrew Bible* (OLA; Leuven: Peeters, 2000).

### 13.2.2. Gt-stem (-t- of Qal)

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 119-20.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 50.

Testen, D., "Arabic Evidence for the Formation of the Verbal Noun of the Semitic Gt-Stem," *JSS* 44 (1999) 1-16.

### 13.2.3. N-stem (Niphal)

Distenfeld, H., "Was There a Form *Nippa'el* in Early Hebrew?" *JQR* 13 (1923) 337-42.

Florentin, M., "The Disappearance of the Internal Passive and the Status of [npl] and [ntpl] in the Samaritan Tradition and Mishnaic Hebrew," *Lesh* 56 (1992) 201-11 (Heb.).

Garr, R., *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 120-21. "The *Niphal* Derivational Prefix," *Or* 62/3 (1993) 142-62.

Kaufman, S. A., Review of P. A. Siebesma, *The Function of the Niph'al in Biblical Hebrew in Relationship to Other Passive-Reflexive Verbal Stems and to the Pu'al and Hoph'al in Particular*, *CBQ* 56 (1994) 571-3: no true *N*-reflexives; instead *N* is medio-passive for active verbal roots and ingressive for stative roots.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 49.

Lieberman, S., "The Afro-Asiatic Background of the Semitic *N*-Stem: Towards the Origins of the Stem-Afformatives of the Semitic and Afro-Asiatic Verb," *BO* 43 (1986) 577-628.

Müller, H. P., "Ergative Constructions in Early Semitic Languages," *JNES* 54 (1995) 261-71.

Siebesma, P. A., *The Function of the Niph'al in Biblical Hebrew in Relationship to Other Passive-Reflexive Verbal Stems and to the Pu'al and Hoph'al in Particular* (SSN 28; Assen/Maastricht: Van Gorcum, 1991).

Testen, D., "The Derivational Role of the Semitic *N*-Stem," *ZA* 88 (1998) 127-45.

Tsumura, D. T., "Niphal with an Internal Object," *JSS* 31/1 (1986) 11-16.

### 13.2.4. D-stem (Piel and Pual)

Bezer, Z., "Penultimate [*'oyabti*]," *Lesh* 48-49/1 (1983-84) 5-8 (Heb.).

Blau, J., "Studies in Hebrew Verb Formation," *HUCA* 42 (1971) 152-58. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 174-80.

Fassberg, S. E., "The Movement from *Qal* to *Pi'el* in Hebrew and the Disappearance of the *Qal* Internal Passive," *HS* 42 (2001) 243-55.

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 129-30.

Goetze, A., "The So-Called Intensive of the Semitic Languages," *JAOS* 62 (1942) 1-8.

Greenberg, J. H., "The Semitic 'Intensive' as Verbal Plurality," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.577-87.

Hillers, D., "On Delocutive Verbs in Biblical Hebrew," *JBL* 86 (1967) 320-24.

Huehnergard, J., "Historical Phonology and the Hebrew Piel," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 209-29.

Jenni, E., *Das hebräische Pi'el: Syntaktisch-semasiologische Untersuchung einer Verbalform im Alten Testament* (Zurich: EVZ Verlag, 1968).

Jenni, E., "Aktionsarten und Stammformen im Althebraistik," *Theologische Rundschau* 65 (2000) 67-90.

Jenni, E., "Aktionsarten und Stammformen im Althebräischen: Das Pi'el in verbesserter Sicht," *ZAH* 13 (2000) 67-90.

- Joosten, J., "The Functions of the Semitic D Stem: Biblical Hebrew Materials for a Comparative Hebrew Approach," *Or* 67 (1998) 202-30: modifies and applies to Hebrew N. J. C. Kouwenberg, *Gemination in the Akkadian Verb* (SSN 32; Assen/Maastricht: Van Gorcum, 1997).
- Kaufman, S. A., Review of P. A. Siebesma, *The Function of the Niph'al in Biblical Hebrew in Relationship to Other Passive-Reflexive Verbal Stems and to the Pu'al and Hoph'al in Particular*, *CBQ* 56 (1994) 571-73.
- Levinson, B. M., "Recovering the Lost Meaning of [wl' tksh 'lyw] (Deut 13:9)," *JBL* 115 (1996) 601-20.
- Malamat, A., "Mari and the Bible: Some Patterns of Tribal Organization and Institutions," *JAOS* 82 (1962) 148 esp. n. 27.
- Ryder, S. A., *The D-Stem in Western Semitic* (The Hague: Mouton, 1974).
- Tigay, J. H., "Some More Delocutives in Hebrew," *Ki Baruch Hu: Ancient Near Eastern, Biblical and Judaic Studies in Honor of Baruch A. Levine* (ed. R. Chazan, W. W. Hallo and L. H. Schiffman; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1999) 409-12.
- Walton, J. H., "The Place of the *Hutqattel* within the D-Stem Group and Its Implications in Deuteronomy 24:4," *HS* 32 (1991) 7-17.
- Weingreen, J., "The Pi'el in Biblical Hebrew. A Suggested New Concept," *Henoch* 5 (1980) 21-29.

### 13.2.5. Dt/tD-stems (Hithpael)

- Bean, A. F., "A Phenomenological Study of the Hithpa'el Verbal Stem in the Old Testament" (Southern Baptist Theological Seminary diss, 1975).
- Dombrowski, B. W., "Some Remarks on the Hebrew Hitpa'el and Inversative -t- in the Semitic Languages," *JNES* 21 (1962) 220-23.
- Garr, W. R., *In His Own Image and Likeness: Humanity, Divinity, and Monotheism* (Culture and History of the Ancient Near East 15; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2003) 39.
- Goetze, A., "The T-form of the Old Babylonian Verb," *JAOS* 56 (1936) 297-334.
- Mazars, P., "Sens et usage de l'hithpael dans le Bible hébraïques," *Divinitas* 12 (1968) 353-64 = *Misc. A. Combes* 3 (Rome, 1968) 490-510.
- Rainey, A., "Verbal Forms with Infixes -t- in the West Semitic El-'Amarna Letters," *IOS* 1 (1971) 86-101.
- Speiser, E. A., "The Durative Hithpa'el: A *tan* Form," *JAOS* 75 (1955) 118-21 = *Oriental and Biblical Studies*, 506-14.
- Steiner, R. C., "*Yuqattil*, *Yaqattil*, or *Yiqattil*: D-Stem Prefix-Vowels and a Constraint on Reduction in Hebrew and Aramaic," *JAOS* 100 (1980) 513-18.
- Teshima, Y., "'Come, Let Us Deal Shrewdly with Them, or They Will Increase': Rashi's Linguistic Evaluation of the Functions [*hbh*] and the Hithpael Stem," *Beit Mikra* 132 (1992) 29-40 (Heb.).
- Wheeler, S. B., "The Infixes -t- in Biblical Hebrew," *JANES* 3 (1970-71) 20-31.
- Wilson, R. R., *Prophecy and Society in Ancient Israel* (Philadelphia: Fortress, 1980) 182-83.

### 13.2.6. C-stem (Hiphel and Hophal/Shaphel?)

- Ben-Asher, M., "Causative *Hip'il* Verbs with Double Objects in Biblical Hebrew," *HAR* 2 (1978) 1-10.
- Blau, J., "Studies in Hebrew Verb Formation," *HUCA* 42 (1971) 152-58. Republished in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 174-80.
- Bravmann, M. M., "The Semitic-Causative-Prefix *s/sa*," *Muséon* 82 (1969) 517-22 = *Studies in Semitic Philology*, 200-05.
- Charlesworth, J. H., "The *Beth Essentiae* and the Permissive Meaning of the Hiphil (Aphel)," *Of Scribes and Scrolls: Studies on the Hebrew Bible, Intertestamental Judaism, and Christian Origins Presented to John Strugnell on the Occasion of His Sixtieth Birthday* (ed. H. W. Attridge, J. J. Collins and T. H. Tobin; College Theology Society Resources in Religion 5; Lanham: University Press of America, 1990) 67-78.
- Claassen, W. T., "The Declarative-Estimative Hiph'il," *JNWSL* 2 (1972) 5-16.

### 13. VERB: DERIVED STEMS

- Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 122.
- Kroeze, J., "The Hof'al in Biblical Hebrew: Simple Passives, Single Passives and Double Passives – and Reflexives?" *JNWSL* 28/1 (2002) 39-55.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Laqtil Infinitives: Yiph'il or Hiph'il," *Or* 51 (1982) 231-38.
- Schwazwald, O., and E. Neradim, "Hebrew *Saf'el*," *Lesh* 58 (1993-94) 145-52 (Heb.): binyan or quadriliterals? (authors favor the latter).
- Soggin, J. A., "Tracce di antichi causativi in s ralizzati come radici autonome in Ebraico Biblico," *AION* 15 (1965-66) 17-30.
- Verheij, A. J. C., "Striking Exceptions: Remarks on Imperative Forms of Hof'al Verbs," *The New Things: Eschatology in Old Testament Prophecy. Festschrift for Henk Lenne* (ed. F. Postma, K. Spronk and E. Talstra; Maastricht: Shaker Publishing, 2002) 243-46.
- Wächter, L., "Reste von-Saf'el-Bildungen im Hebräischen," *ZAW* 83 (1971) 380-89.

## 14. IRREGULAR ("WEAK") VERBS

### 14.1. General Works

#### 14.1.1. Ugaritic

UT 9.44-61.

Sivan, D., "Final Triphthongs and Final Yu/a/i - Wu/a/i Diphthongs in Ugaritic Nominal Forms," *UF* 14 (1982) 209-18.  
"Diphthongs and Triphthongs in Verbal Forms of Verba Tertiae in Ugaritic," *UF* 16 (1982) 279-93.

#### 14.1.2. Hebrew

Kuriakos, L. M., *Non-paradigmatic Forms of Weak Verbs in Masoretic Hebrew* (Quilon, India: Assisi Press, 1973).

### 14.2. Weak Roots

#### 14.2.1. First '

DeCaen, V., "Hebrew Sonority and Tiberian Contact Anaptyxis: The Case of Verbs *Primae Gutteralis*," *JSS* 48/1 (2003) 35-46.

Greenstein, E. I., "On a New Grammar of Ugaritic," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 397-420, esp. 407-8.

Sivan, D., "A Note on the Use of the 'u-Sign in Ugaritic Roots with First 'aleph," *UF* 28 (1996) 554-59.

Smith, *The Ugaritic Baal Cycle*, 268 n. 93.

Verreet, E., "Das silbenschiessende Aleph im Ugaritischen," *UF* 15 (1983) 223-58.

#### 14.2.2. First w/y/h

Blau, J., "Der Übergang der bibelhebräischen Verba I w (y) von Qal in Hif'il im Lichte des Ugaritischen," *UF* 5 (1973) 275-77.

DeCaen, V., "Hebrew Sonority and Tiberian Contact Anaptyxis: The Case of Verbs *Primae Gutteralis*," *JSS* 48/1 (2003) 35-46.

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 131-32.

Testen, D., "The I-w Verbal Class and the Reconstruction of the Early Semitic Preradical Vocalism," *JAOS* 114 (1994) 426-34.

Tropper, J., "Zur Morphologie der Verben *primae h* im Ugaritischen und in den anderen nordwest-semitischen Sprachen," *UF* 22 (1990) 375-82.

Tsumura, D. T., "The Verba Prima WAW, WLD," in Ugaritic," *UF* 11 (1979) 779-82.

#### 14.2.3. First y/n

Gevirtz, S., "Jericho and Shechem: A Religio-Literary Aspect of City Destruction," *VT* 13 (1963) 62 n. 2.

Layton, S., *Archaic Features of Canaanite Personal Names in the Hebrew Bible* (HSM 47; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990) 128.

Rössler, O., "Die Präfixkonjugation Qal der Verba I<sup>ae</sup> NÛN im Althebräischen und das Problem der sogenannten Tempora," *ZAW* 74 (1962) 125-41.

von Soden, W., "n als Wurzelaugment im Semitischen," *Bibel und Alter Orient: Altorientalische Beiträge zum Alten Testament von Wolfram von Soden* (ed. H. P. Müller; BZAW 162; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1985) 109-21

**14.2.4. First *n***

Fitzgerald, A., "A Note on G-stem *ynsr* Forms in the Old Testament," *ZAW* 84 (1972) 90-92.

Rössler, O., "Die Präfixkonjugation *qal* der Verba Iae *nun* im Althebräischen und das Problem der sogenannten Tempora," *ZAW* 74 (1962) 125-41.

**14.2.5. Middle *’/w/y/h***

Aristar, A., *The Ilwy Verbs and the Verbal System of Proto-West Semitic* (AAL 6/6; Malibu: Undena, 1979).

Blau, J., "Studies in Hebrew Verb Formation," *HUCA* 42 (1971) 147-51. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 169-73.

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 132-34.

Greenfield, J. C., "Some Glosses on the KRT Epic," *EI* 9 (1969 = W. F. Albright volume) 60-65.

Segert, S., "Polarity of Vowels in the Ugaritic Verb II’/’," *UF* 15 (1983) 219-222.

Verreet, E., "Das silbenschiessende Aleph im Ugaritischen," *UF* 15 (1983) 223-58.

**14.2.6. Final *’***

Tropper, J., "Die ugaritischen Verben Teritiaie *’* und ihre Modi," *UF* 22 (1990) 383-96.

Verreet, E., "Das silbenschiessende Aleph im Ugaritischen," *UF* 15 (1983) 223-58.

**14.2.7. Final *w/y***

Aro, J., "Exkurs über die Infinitive der Verba ultimae infirmae," *OLZ* 66 (1971) 247-48.

Blau, J., "Marginalia Semitica III," *IOS* 7 (1977) 27-29, para. 4. Reprinted in Blau, *Topics in Hebrew and Semitic Linguistics* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 260-62.

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 134-44.

Knudsen, E. E., "The Mari Akkadian Shift *ia* > *e* and the Treatment of L”H Formations in Biblical Hebrew," *JNES* 41 (1982) 35-43.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 63.

Stipp, H. J., "Narrativ-Langformen 2. und 3. Person von zwei-radikaligen Basen nach *qalY* im biblischen Hebräisch," *JNWSL* 13 (1987) 109-49.

Wernberg-Møller, P., "Two Notes on *lamedh-he* Verbs," *VT* 8 (1968) 305-08.

**14.2.8. Middle = Final (Geminates)**

Ben David, I., "Some Notes Concerning the Structure of the Verb in Biblical Hebrew," *Lesh* 55 (1990) 17-24 (Heb.).

Boyd, J. L., "The Development of the West Semitic Qal Perfect of the Double-‘Ayin Verb with Particular Reference to its Transmission into Syriac," *JNWSL* 10 (1982) 11-23.

Frajzyngier, Z., "Notes on the R<sub>1</sub>R<sub>2</sub>R<sub>2</sub> Stems in Semitic," *JSS* 24 (1979) 1-12.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 64.

**14.2.9. Quadrilaterals**

Gensler, O. D., "Reconstructing Quadrilateral Verb Inflection: Ethiopic, Akkadian, Proto-Semitic," *JSS* 42 (1997) 229-57.

**14.3. Specific Roots****14.3.1. \*’*rk***

Richter, W., *Untersuchungen zur Valenz althebräischer Verben 1. ’RK* (ATS 23; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1985).



**14.3.2. \*gbh**

Richter, W., *Untersuchungen zur Valenz althebräischer Verben 2. GBH, 'MQ, QSR II* (ATS 25; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1986).

**14.3.3. \*hlk**

Curtis, J. B., "On the Hiphil Infinitive Absolute of *halak*," *ZAH* 1/1 (1988) 22-31.

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 144-46.

**14.3.4. \*hyh**

Bartelmus, R., *HYH. Bedeutung und Funktion eines hebräischen "Allerweltwortes"* (ATSAT 17; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1982).

Floss, J. P., "Verbfunctionen der Basis *HYY*," *BN* 30 (1985) 35-101.

Isaksson, B., "'Aberrant' Usages of Introductory *whyh* in the Light of Text Linguistics," "*Lasset uns Brücken bauen...*": *Collected Communications to the XVth Congress of the Organization for the Study of the Old Testament, Cambridge 1995* (ed. K. D. Schunck and M. Augustin; BEATAJ 42; Frankfurt am Main/Berlin/Bern/New York/Paris/Vienna: Lang, 1998) 9-25.

Niccacci, "Sullo stato sintattico del verbo *haya*," *Liber Annuus* 40 (1990) 9-23.

Ogden, G. S., "Time, and the Verb *hyh* in O.T. Prose," *VT* 21 (1971) 451-69.

Schüle, A., "Zur Bedeutung der Formel *wajjehi* im Übergang zum mittel-hebräischen Tempussystem," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 115-25

Stipp, H. J., "*w=haya* für nichtiterative Vergangenheit? Zu syntaktischen Modernisierungen im masoretischen Jeremiahbuch," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 521-47.

van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Elusive Biblical Hebrew [*wyhy*]: A Perspective in Terms of its Syntax, Semantics, and Pragmatics in 1 Samuel," *HS* 40 (1999) 83-114.

Vanoni, G., "Ist die Fügung *HYY* + Circumstant der Zeit im althebräischen ein Satz?" *BN* 17 (1982) 73-86.

**14.3.5. \*hyy/\*hwy**

Marcus, D., "The Verb 'To Live' in Ugaritic," *JSS* 17/1 (1972) 76-82.

**14.3.6. \*hll**

Saydon, P. P., "The Inceptive Imperfect in Hebrew and the Verb *halal*, 'to begin'," *Bib* 35 (1954) 43-50.

**14.3.7. \*yr'**

van der Merwe, C. H. J., "Is There any Difference between [*yr' mpy*], [*yr' mn*] and [*yr' 't*]?" *JNWSL* 18 (1992) 177-83.

**14.3.8. \*lqh**

Garr, *A Dialect-Geography of Syria-Palestine, 1000 to 586 B.C.E.*, 146-47.

**14.3.9. \*mq**

Richter, W., *Untersuchungen zur Valenz althebräischer Verben 2. GBH, 'MQ, QSR II* (ATS 25; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1986).

**14.3.10. \*qwm**

Dobbs-Allsopp, F. W., "Ingressive *qwm* in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 8/1 (1995) 31-54.

Eskhult, M., "The Verb *sbb* as a Marker of Inception in Biblical Hebrew," *OrSu* 47 (1998) 21-26.

Willis, J. T., "QÛMAH YHWH," *JNWSL* 16 (1990) 207-21. <long a>

**14.3.11. \*qsr**

Richter, W., *Untersuchungen zur Valenz althebräischer Verben 2. GBH, 'MQ, QSR II* (ATS 25; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1986).

**14.3.12. \*sbb**

Eskhult, M., "The Verb *sbb* as a Marker of Inception in Biblical Hebrew," *OrSu* 47 (1998) 21-26

**14.3.13. \*swb**

Eskhult, M., "The Verb *sbb* as a Marker of Inception in Biblical Hebrew," *OrSu* 47 (1998) 21-26.

Holladay, W. L., *The Root Subh in the Old Testament* (Leiden: Brill, 1958).

**14.4. Roots: Patterning and the Issue of Biconsonantalism**

Andersen, F. "Biconsonantal Byforms of Weak Hebrew Roots," *ZAW* 82 (1970) 270-74.

Barr, J., *Comparative Philology and the Text of the Old Testament* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1968; rev. ed. with additions, Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 166-70.

Bender, M. L., "Consonant Co-Occurrence Restrictions in Afroasiatic Verb Roots," *Atti del Secondo Congresso Internazionale di Linguistica Camito-Semitica: Firenze, 16-19 aprile 1974* (ed. P. Fronzaroli; Quaderni di Semitistica 5; Florence: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali Università di Firenze, 1978) 9-19.

Blake, F., "Congeneric Assimilation as a Cause of the Development of New Roots in Semitic," *Studies in Honor of Maurice Bloomfield by a Group of His Students* (New Haven, 1920) 35-48.

Botterweck, G. J., *Der Trilateralismus im Semitischen: Erläutert an den Wurzeln GL KL KL* (BBB 3; Bonn: Peter Hanstein Verlag G.M.B.H., 1952). <dot under last K>

Cantineau, J., "Essai d'une phonologie de l'hébreu biblique," *Bulletin de la Société de Linguistique de Paris* 46 (1950) 82-122.

Diakonoff, I. M., "Problems in Root Structure in Proto-Semitic," *ArOr* 38 (1970) 453-80.

Diakonoff, I. M., "On Root Structure in Proto-Semitic," *Hamito-Semitic: Proceedings of a Colloquium held by the Historical Section of the Linguistics Association (Great Britain) at the School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, on the 18th, 19th and 20th of March 1970* (ed. J. and T. Bynon; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1975) 133-53.

Dombrowski, F. A., "Materials and Methods for the Use of a Comparative Semitic Wurzelwörterbuch," *Proceedings of the Fifth International Hamito-Semitic Congress 1987* (ed. H. G. Mukarovskiy; two vols.; Veröffentlichungen der Institute für Afrikanistik und Ägyptologie der Universität Wien 56; Beiträge zur Afrikanistik 40-41; Vienna: Afro-Pub, 1991) 2.209-33.

Eilers, W., "Semitische Wurzeltheorie," *Atti del Secondo Congresso Internazionale di Linguistica Camito-Semitica: Firenze, 16-19 aprile 1974* (ed. P. Fronzaroli; Quaderni di Semitistica 5; Florence: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali Università di Firenze, 1978) 125-31.

Eilers, W., "Die zweiradikalige Basis der semitischen Wurzel," *Proceedings of the Fourth International Hamito-Semitic Congress* (ed. H. Jungraithmayer and W. W. Müller; Current Issues in Linguistic Theory 44; Amsterdam: John Benjamins, 1987) 509-24.

Greenberg, J. H., "The Patterning of Root Morphemes in Semitic," *Word* 6 (1950) 162-81.

Koehler, L., "Problems in the Study of the Language of the Old Testament," *JSS* 1 (1956) 3-24.

Koskinen, K., "Kompatibilität in den dreikonsonantigen hebräischen Wurzeln," *ZDMG* 114 (1964) 16-58.

Kurylowicz, J., *Studies in Semitic Grammar and Metrics* (London: Curzon, 1973) 6-31.

Landsberger, B., "Die Gestalt der semitischen Wurzel," *Atti del XIX Congresso Internazionale degli Orientalisti. Roma, 23-29 Settembre 1935-XIII* (Rome: Tipografia del Senato, 1938) 450-52.

#### 14. IRREGULAR (“WEAK”) VERBS

- Lipinski, E., “Monosyllabic Nominal and Verbal Roots in Semitic Languages,” *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.927-30.
- Moscatti, S., “Il biconsonantismo nelle lingue semitiche,” *Bib* 28 (1947) 113-35.
- Penney, D., “Towards a Prehistory of Biblical Hebrew Roots: Phoneme Constraint and Polymorphism,” (two vols.; Ph. D. diss., University of Chicago, 1993).
- Sirat, R. S., “Y a-t-il un élément ‘*ain*, *Resh* commun à plusieurs racines hébraïques,” *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; *Annales Linguarum, Series Practica*, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 234-45.
- von Soden, W., *Grundriss der akkadischen Grammatik* (AnOr 33; Rome: Pontificium Institutum Biblicum, 1952; revised sec. ed., 1969) para. 51.
- Voigt, R., *Die infirmen Verbaltypen des Arabischen und das Biradikalismus-Problem* (Stuttgart: Steiner, 1988).
- Weil, G. E., “Trilitéralité fonctionnelle ou bilitéralité fondamentale des racines verbales hébraïques: Un essai d'analyse quantifiée,” *Revue d'Histoire et de Philosophie Religieuses* 59 (1979) 281-311.
- Weinstock, L. I., “Onomatopoeia and Related Phenomena in Biblical Hebrew: A Survey of Certain Correlations between Sound and Meaning in the Lexical and Phonological Levels of a Semitic Language” (Ph. D. diss., University of Pennsylvania, 1979).
- Weinstock, L. I., “Sound and Meaning in Biblical Hebrew,” *JSS* 28 (1983) 49-62.
- Weitzman, M., “Statistical Patterns in Hebrew & Arabic Roots,” *JRAS* 1987/1:15-22.
- Yannay, I., “Augmented Verbs in Biblical Hebrew,” *HUCA* 45 (1974) 71-95.
- Zaborski, A., “Biconsonantal Verbal Roots in Semitic,” *Zeszyty Naukowe Uniwersytetu Jagiellońskiego* 269 = *Prace językoznawcze* 35 (1971) 4-96.
- Zaborski, A., “Exceptional Incompatibility Rules and Verbal Root Structure in Semitic,” *Semitic and Cushite Studies* (ed. G. Goldenberg and S. Raz; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1994) 1-18.
- Zaborski, A., “Prefixes, Root Determinatives and the Problem of Biconsonantal Roots in Semitic,” *Folia Orientalia* 11 (1970) 307-313.
- Zaborski, A., “Biconsonantal Roots and Triconsonantal Root Variation in Semitic: Solutions and Prospects,” *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1675-1703.

## 15. SYNTAX AND TEXT-LINGUISTICS (SEE ALSO 10.2.1)

### 15.1. Supra-Clause Structure: Text Linguistics/Discourse Analysis (see also 15.2.2)

- Andersen, F. I., and A. D. Forbes, "Methods and Tools for the Study of Old Testament Syntax," *Actes du Second Colloque International. Bible et Informatique: Méthodes, Outils, Résultats. Jérusalem, 9-13 juin 1988* (Travaux de linguistique quantitative 43; Paris: Champion; Geneva: Slatkine, 1989) 61-72
- Bergen, R. D., ed., *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Linguistics* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994). Review: B. Kedarkopfstein, *HS* 37 (1996) 136-38.
- Bodine, W. R., ed., *Discourse Analysis of Biblical Literature: What It Is and What It Offers* (Atlanta: Scholars, 1995). *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992).
- Dawson, D. A., *Text-Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (JSOTSup 177; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1994).
- Endo, Y., *The Verbal System of Classical Hebrew in the Joseph Story: An Approach from Discourse Analysis* (SSN 32; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1996). Review: J. Joosten, *Revue d'histoire et de Philosophie Religieuses* 77 (1997) 192.
- Eskhult, M., *Studies in Verbal Aspect and Narrative Technique in Biblical Hebrew Prose* (Acta Universitatis Upsaliensis, Studia Semitica Upsaliensia 12; Uppsala: Almqvist & Wiksell, 1990).
- Eskhult, M., "The Old Testament and Text Linguistics," *OrSu* 43-44 (1994-95) 93-103.
- den Exter Blockland, A. F., *In Search of Text Syntax: Towards a Syntactic Text Segmentation Model for Biblical Hebrew* (Amsterdam: Vrije Universiteit Uitgeverij, 1995).
- Floor, S., "From Word Order to Theme in Biblical Hebrew Narrative: Some Perspectives from Information Structure," *JSem* 12/2 (2003) 197-236.
- Fox, A., "Topic Continuity in Biblical Hebrew," *Topic Continuity in Discourse: Quantified Cross-Language Studies* (ed. T. Givón; Typological Studies in Language 3; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1983) 215-54.
- Givón, T., ed., *Discourse and Semantics* (Syntax and Semantics 12; New York: Academic Press, 1979).
- Givón, T., *Topic Continuity in Discourse: A Quantitative Cross-Language Study* (Typological Studies in Language 3; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1983).
- Givón, T., *Syntax: A Functional-Typological Introduction* (two vols.; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1984, 1990).
- Givón, T., "Beyond Foreground and Background," *Coherence and Grounding in Discourse* (ed. R. S. Tomlin; Typological Studies in Language 11; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1987) 175-88.
- Givón, T., *Mind, Code and Context: Essays in Pragmatics* (Hillsdale, NJ/London: Erlbaum, 1989).
- Givón, T., *Functionalism and Grammar* (Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1995).
- Greenstein, E. L., "The Syntax of Saying 'Yes' in Biblical Hebrew," *JANES* 19 (1989) 51-59.
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 131-60.
- Harris, Z. S., "Discourse Analysis," *Language* 28 (1952) 1-30.
- Heimerdinger, J. M., *Topic, Focus and Foreground in Ancient Hebrew Narratives* (JSOTSup 295; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1999).
- Heller, R., "Narrative Structure and Discourse Constellations: An Analysis of Clause Function in Biblical Hebrew Prose," Ph. D. diss., Yale University, 1998.
- Heller, R., *Narrative Structure and Discourse Constellations: An Analysis of Clause Function in Biblical Hebrew Prose* (HSS 55; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2004).
- Joosten, J., "The Indicative System of the Biblical Hebrew Verb and Its Literary Exploitation," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 51-83.

- Joosten, J., "Tekstlinguïstiek en het Bijbels-Hebreeuwse werkwoord: een kritische uiteenzetting," *Nederlands Theologisch Tijdschrift* 49 (1995) 265-72.
- Kaddari, M. Z., *Studies in Biblical Hebrew Syntax* (Ramat Gan: Bar Ilan University, 1976; Heb.).
- Longacre, R. E., *Joseph, A Story of Divine Providence: A Text Theoretical and Textlinguistic Analysis of Genesis 37 and 39-48* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1989).
- Lowery, K. E., "Toward a Discourse Grammar of Biblical Hebrew" (Ph.D. diss., University of Michigan, 1985).
- Niccacci, A., "A Neglected Point of Hebrew Syntax: *Yiqtol* and Position in the Sentence," *Liber Annuus* 37 (1987) 7-19.
- Niccacci, A., "An Outline of the Biblical Hebrew Verbal System in Prose," *Liber Annuus* 39 (1989) 7-26.
- Niccacci, A., "Finite Verb in the Second Position of the Sentence. Coherence of the Hebrew Verbal System," *ZAW* 108 (1996) 434-40.
- Niccacci, A., "Ebraico biblico e linguistica," *Hen* 20 (1998) 189-207.
- Niccacci, A., *Sintassi del Verbo Ebraico Nella Prose Biblica Classica* (Studium Biblicum Franciscanum, Analecta 23; Jerusalem: Franciscan Printing Press, 1986).
- Niccacci, A., *The Syntax of the Verb in Classical Hebrew Prose* (JSOTSup 86; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1990).
- Niccacci, A., "Essential Hebrew Syntax," *Narrative and Comment: Contributions Presented to Wolfgang Schneider* (ed. E. Talstra; Amsterdam: Societas Hebraica Amstelodamensis, 1995) 111-25.
- Niccacci, A., "Finite Verb in the Second Position of the Sentence. Coherence of the Hebrew Verbal System," *ZAW* 108 (1996) 434-40.
- Niccacci, A., "Ebraico biblico e linguistica," *Hen* 20 (1998) 189-207.
- O'Connor, M., "Discourse Linguistics and the Study of Biblical Hebrew," *Congress Volume: Basel 2001* (ed. A. Lemaire; VTSup 92; Leiden/Boston: Brill, 2002) 17-42.
- Payne, G., "Functional Sentence Perspective: Theme in Biblical Hebrew," *SJOT* 1 (1991) 62-82.
- Piquer Otero, A., "Estudios de Sintaxis Verbal en Textos Ugaríticos Poéticos" (Tesis Doctoral, Universidad Complutense de Madrid, 2003).
- de Regt, L. J., "Clause Connections and the Interruption of Direct Speech in Hebrew," *Association Internationale Bible et Informatique: Proceedings of the Fifth International Colloquium - Bible and Computer. Translation and Transmission, Aix-en-Provence, 1-4 September 1997* (Paris: Champion, 1998) 81-93.
- de Regt, L. J., "Domains and Subdomains in Biblical Hebrew Discourse," *Narrative and Comment: Contributions Presented to Wolfgang Schneider* (ed. E. Talstra; Amsterdam: Societas Hebraica Amstelodamensis, 1995) 147-61.
- de Regt, L. J., *A Parametric Model for Syntactic Studies of a Textual Corpus, Demonstrated on the Hebrew of Deuteronomy 1-30* (SSN 24; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1988).
- de Regt, L. J., *Participants in Old Testament Texts and the Translator: Reference Devices and their Rhetorical Impact* (SSN 39; Assen: van Gorcum, 1999). Review: A. Hauser, *CBQ* 62 (2000) 319-21.
- Revell, E. J., *The Designation of the Individual: Expressive Usage in Biblical Narrative* (Contributions to Biblical Exegesis and Theology 14; Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1996).
- Talstra, E., "Clause Types and Textual Structure: An Experiment in Narrative Syntax," *Narrative and Comment: Contributions Presented to Wolfgang Schneider* (ed. E. Talstra; Amsterdam: Societas Hebraica Amstelodamensis, 1995) 166-80.
- Talstra, E., "Tense, Mood, Aspect and Clause Connections in Biblical Hebrew: A Textual Approach," *JNWSL* 23/2 (1997) 81-103.
- Talstra, E., "Text Grammar and Biblical Hebrew: The Viewpoint of Wolfgang Schneider," *Journal of Translation and Textlinguistics* 5 (1992) 269-87.
- Talstra, E., "Text Grammar and the Bible, Part I: Elements of a Theory," *BO* 35 (1978) 169-74.
- Talstra, E., "Text Grammar and the Bible, Part II: Syntax and Semantics," *BO* 39 (1982) 26-38.

- Winther-Nielsen, N., *A Functional Discourse Grammar of Joshua: A Computer-Assisted Rhetorical Structure Analysis* (ConBOT 40; Stockholm: Almqvist & Wiksell, 1995).
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Vague Term 'Emphasis'," *JSem* 1 (1989) 118-32.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "'Reference Time' in Some Biblical Temporal Constructions," *Bib* 78 (1997) 503-24.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Elusive Biblical Hebrew [wyhy]: A Perspective in Terms of Its Syntax, Semantics, and Pragmatics in 1 Samuel," *HS* 40 (1999) 83-114.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., J. A. Naudé and J. H. Kroeze, *A Biblical Hebrew Reference Grammar* (Biblical Languages, Hebrew 3; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1999).
- van Wolde, E., ed., *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997). Review: M. Eskhult, *OrSu* 47 (1998) 157-60.
- Zewi, T., "The Syntactical Status of Exceptive Clauses in Biblical Hebrew," *Bib* 79 (1998) 542-48.

## 15.2. Complex Clauses and Traditional Syntax

### 15.2.1. Standard Works

- Beyer, K., "Althebräische Syntax in Prosa und Poesie," *Tradition und Glaube* (ed. G. Jeremias et al.; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck und Ruprecht, 1971) 76-96.
- Brockelmann, C., *Hebräische Syntax* (Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener, 1956).
- Brockelmann, C., "Zur Syntax der Sprache von Ugarit," *Or* 10 (1941) 223-40.
- Davidson, A. B., *Hebrew Syntax* (third. ed.; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1901).<sup>24</sup>
- Ewald, H., *Syntax of the Hebrew Language of the Old Testament* (trans. J. Kennedy; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1879).
- Fassberg, S. E., *Studies in Biblical Syntax* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1994; Heb.).
- Gibson, J. C. L., *Davidson's Introductory Hebrew Grammar* (fourth ed.; Edinburgh: T. & T. Clark, 1994).
- Goldenberg, G., "Syntactical Relations and Typology," in G. Goldenberg, *Studies in Semitic Linguistics: Selected Writings* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 138-47.
- Goldenberg, G., "On Verbal Structure and the Hebrew Verb," in G. Goldenberg, *Studies in Semitic Linguistics: Selected Writings* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 148-96.
- Joüon, P., and T. Muraoka, *A Grammar of Biblical Hebrew* (vol. 2.; subsidia biblica 14/II; Rome: Editrice Pontificio Istituto Biblico, 1991).
- Kahn, G. A., *Studies in Semitic Syntax* (London Oriental Studies 38; Oxford: Oxford University, 1988).
- Kahn, G. A., "The Study of Semitic Syntax," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 151-72.
- Kuhr, E., *Die Ausdrucksmittel der konjunktionlosen Hypotaxe in der ältesten hebräischen Prosa* (Beiträge zur semitischen Philologie und Linguistik 7; Leipzig: Hinrichs, 1929).
- Meek, T. J., "The Syntax of the Sentence in Hebrew," *JBL* 64 (1945) 1-13.
- Meyer, R., *Hebräische Grammatik III. Satzlehre* (third. ed.; Sammlung Göschen, Band 5765; Berlin: de Gruyter, 1972)
- Putnam, F. C., *A Cumulative Index to the Grammar and Syntax of Biblical Hebrew* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1996).
- Rottenberg, M., *Unknown Syntax Rules of the Bible Language* (Tel Aviv, 1979; Heb.).
- Sappan, R., *The Typical Features of the Syntax of Biblical Poetry in its Classical Period* (Jerusalem: Kiryat Sefer, 1981; Heb.).
- Schlesinger, K., "Zur Wortfolge im Hebräischen Verbalsatz," *VT* 3 (1953) 381-90.

<sup>24</sup> See the listing under Gibson below.

- Schüle, A., *Die Syntax der althebräischen Inschriften: Ein Beitrag zur historischen Grammatik des Hebräischen* (AOAT 270; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 2000).
- Thorion, Y., *Studien zur klassischen Syntax* (Marburger Studien zur Afrika- und Asienkunde. Serie B, Volume 6; Berlin, 1984).
- Waltke, B., and M. P. O'Connor, *An Introduction to Biblical Hebrew Syntax* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1990).
- Williams, R., *Hebrew Syntax: An Outline* (sec. ed.; Toronto/Buffalo/London: University of Toronto, 1976).

### 15.2.2. Complex Clauses

- Andersen, F. I., "Saliency, Implicature, Ambiguity, and Redundancy in Clause-Clause Relationships in Biblical Hebrew," *Biblical Hebrew and Discourse Analysis* (ed. R. D. Bergen; Dallas: Summer Institute of Linguistics; distributor: Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1994) 99-116.
- Andersen, F. I., and A. D. Forbes, "On Marking Clause-Boundaries," *Association Internationale Bible et Informatique (AIBI): Akten des Dritten Internationalen Kolloquium Bibel und Informatik. Interpretation und Hermeneutika, Tübingen, 26-30 August 1991* (Paris/Geneva, 1992) 181-202.
- Blokland, A. F., "Clause-Analysis in Biblical Hebrew Narrative - An Explanation and a Manual for Compilation," *Trinity Journal* 11 (1990) 73-102.
- Bothma, A. T., "Aspects of Ugaritic Syntax within the Framework of Core Grammar" (D. Litt. diss., University of South Africa, 1983; Afrikaans).
- Buth, R., "Functional Grammar, Hebrew and Aramaic: An Integrated, Text Linguistic Approach to Syntax," *Discourse Analysis of Biblical Literature: What It Is and What It Offers* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Atlanta: Scholars, 1995) 77-102.
- Gross, W., *Die Satzteilfolge im Verbalsatz alttestamentlicher Prosa: Untersucht an den Büchern Dtn, Ri und 2Kön unter Mitarbeit von Andreas Diße und Andreas Michel* (FAT 17; Tübingen: Mohr [Siebeck], 1996). Review: Muraoka, *Bib* 80 (1999) 138-43.
- Gross, W., "Syntaktische Erscheinungen am Anfang althebräischer Erzählungen: Hintergrund und Vordergrund," *Congress Volume: Vienna 1980* (ed. J. A. Emerton; VTSup 32; Leiden: Brill, 1981) 131-45.
- Richter, W., *Grundlagen einer althebräischen Grammatik. A. Grundfragen einer sprach-wissenschaftlichen Grammatik. B. Beschreibungsebenen. I. Das Wort (Morphologie)* (ATSAT 8; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1978).
- Richter, W., *Grundlagen einer althebräischen Grammatik. B. II. Die Wortfügung (Morphosyntax)* (ATSAT 10; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1979).
- Richter, W., *Grundlagen einer althebräischen Grammatik. B. III. Der Satz* (ATSAT 13; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1980).
- Talstra, E., "Hebrew Syntax: Clause Types and Clause Hierarchy," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 103-111.
- Talstra, E., "A Hierarchy of Clauses in Biblical Hebrew Narrative," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 85-118.
- Talstra, E., "Towards a Distributional Definition of Clauses in Biblical Hebrew: A Computer-assisted Description of Clauses and Clause Types in Deut. 4:3-8," *ETL* 63 (1987) 95-105.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "An Overview of Hebrew Narrative Syntax," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 1-20.
- van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Elusive Biblical Hebrew [wyhy]: A Perspective in Terms of Its Syntax, Semantics, and Pragmatics in 1 Samuel," *HS* 40 (1999) 83-114.
- van Regt, L. J., *A Parametric Model for Syntactic Studies of a Textual Corpus, Demonstrated on the Hebrew of Deuteronomy 1-30* (SSN 24; Assen/Maastricht: van Gorcum, 1988).

**15.2.3. Subordinate/Relative Clauses**

- Dietrich, M. and O. Loretz, "The Syntax of Omens in Ugaritic," *Maarav* 5-6 (1990) 89-110.
- Gottstein, M. H., "Afterthought and the Syntax of Relative Clauses in Biblical Hebrew," *JBL* 68 (1949) 35-47.
- Gropp, D., "Progression and Cohesion in Biblical Hebrew Narrative: the Function of *ke/be* + the Infinitive Construct," *Discourse Analysis of Biblical Literature: What It Is and What It Offers* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Atlanta: Scholars, 1995) 183-92.
- Gross, W., "Das nicht substantivierte Partizip als Prädikat im Relativsatz hebräischer Proza," *JNWSL* 4 (1978) 23-47.
- Revell, E. J., "Conditional Sentences in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1278-90.
- Rosén, H. B., "Zur Vorgeschichte des Relativsatzes im Nordwestsemitischen," *ArOr* 27 (1959) 186-98.
- Segal, M. H., "The Structure of the Conditional Sentence in Biblical Hebrew and Mishnaic Hebrew," *Lesh* 4 (1932) 191-211 (Heb.).
- Tsujita, K., "The Retrospective Pronoun as Direct Object in Relative Sentences in Biblical Hebrew," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1577-82.
- Zewi, T., "Subordinate Nominal Clauses Involving Prolepsis in Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 41 (1996) 1-20.

**15.2.4. Casus Pendens/Cleft Sentences**

- Blau, J., *An Adverbial Construction in Hebrew and Arabic: Sentence Adverbials in Frontal Position Separated from the Rest of the Sentence* (Proceedings of the Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities VI/1; Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1977).
- Geller, S. A., "Cleft Sentences with Pleonastic Pronouns: A Syntactical Construction of Biblical Hebrew and Some of Its Literary Uses," *JANES* 20 (1991) 15-34.
- Goldenberg, G., "Imperfectly-Transformed Cleft Sentences," *Proceedings of the Sixth World Congress of Jewish Studies. Volume 1* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1977) 127-33 = G. Goldenberg, *Studies in Semitic Linguistics: Selected Writings* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1998) 116-22.
- Gross, W., *Die Pendenskonstruktion im Biblischen Hebräisch: Studien zum althebräischen Satz I* (ATSAT 27; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1987).
- Gross, W., "Zum Problem der Satzgrenzen im Hebräischen - Beobachtungen an Pendenskonstruktionen," *BN* 35 (1986) 50-72.
- Meek, T. J., "The Co-Ordinate Adverbial Clause in Hebrew," *AJSL* 47 (1930-31) 51-52.
- Volgger, D., "Die Pendenskonstruktion und ihre grammatische Diskussion," *Liber Annuus* 48 (1998) 105-24.
- Zewi, T., "Interrupted Syntactical Structures in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 12 (1999) 83-95.

**15.2.5. Verbal Sequences (see also 10.2.9)**

- Fassberg, S. E., "Purpose Constructions in Biblical Hebrew," *Proceedings of the Tenth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 16-24, 1989, Division D, Volume 1. The Hebrew Language, Jewish Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1990) 7-14 (Heb.). *Studies in Biblical Syntax* (Jerusalem: Magnes, 1994; Heb.) 74-142.
- Fenton, T. L., "Command and Fulfillment in Ugaritic- 'TQTL - YQTL' and 'QTL - QTL'," *JSS* 14 (1969) 34-38.
- Gai, A., "The Reduction of the Tense (and Other Categories) of the Consequent Verb in Northwest Semitic," *Or* 51 (1982) 254-56.
- Gross, W., "Zur syntaktischen Struktur des Vorfeldes im hebräischen Verbalsatz," *ZAH* 7/2 (1994) 203-14.



- Held, M., "The YQTL-QTL (QTL-YQTL) Sequence of Identical Verbs in Biblical Hebrew and in Ugaritic," *Essays Presented to A. A. Neuman* (ed. M. Ben-Horin; Leiden: Brill, 1962) 281-90.
- Meek, T. J., "Result and Purpose Clauses in Hebrew," *JQR* 46 (1955-56) 40-43.
- Muraoka, T., "Much Ado about Nothing? A Sore Point or Two of Hebrew Grammarians," *JEOL* 32 (1991-92) 131-40.
- Muraoka, T., "The Alleged Final Function of the Biblical Hebrew Syntagm <waw + a Volitive Verb Form>," *Narrative Syntax and the Hebrew Bible: Papers of the Tilburg Conference 1996* (ed. E. van Wolde; Biblical Interpretation Series 29; Leiden: Brill, 1997) 229-41.
- Orlinsky, H. M., "On the Cohortative and Jussive after an Imperative or Interjection in Biblical Hebrew," *JQR* 31 (1940-42) 371-82; *JQR* 32 (1940-42) 191-205, 273-77.
- Rosén, H. B., "The Comparative Assignment of Certain Hebrew Tense Forms," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 212-34.
- Shulman, A., "Imperative and Second Person Indicative Forms in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *HS* 42 (2001) 271-87.

### 15.2.6. Rhetorical Questions

- Gordis, R., "A Rhetorical Use of Interrogative Sentences in Biblical Hebrew," *AJSL* 49 (1933) 212-17.
- Held, M., "Rhetorical Questions in Ugaritic and Hebrew," *ErIs* 9 (1969) 71-79.
- Kedar, B., "The Interpretation of Rhetorical Questions in the Bible," *"Sha'arei Talmon": Studies in the Bible, Qumran and the Ancient Near East Presented to Shemaryahu Talmon* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 145\*-152\* (Heb.).

### 15.3. Clauses

#### 15.3.1. Verbal Clauses (see also Word Order 15.3.3.)

- Andersen, F. I., *The Sentence in Biblical Hebrew* (Janua Linguarum, Series Practica 231; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974).
- Gai, A., "Adnominal and Adverbial Attributes in Semitic Languages," *Le Muséon* 109 (1996) 369-93.
- Kaddari, M. Z., "The Double Adverb in Biblical Hebrew," *Semitics* 8 (1992) 106-23.
- Naudé, J. A., "The Syntactical Status of the Ethical Dative in Biblical Hebrew," *JSem* 9 (1997) 129-65.
- Revell, E. J., *The Designation of the Individual: Expressive Usage in Biblical Narrative* (Contributions to Biblical Exegesis and Theology 14; Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1996) 276-86.

#### 15.3.2. Nominal Clauses

- Albrecht, C., "Die Wortstellung im hebräischen Nominalsatz," *ZAW* 7 (1887) 218-24 and 8 (1888) 249-63.
- Andersen, F. I., *The Hebrew Verbless Clause in the Pentateuch* (JBLMS 14; Nashville, TN: Abingdon, 1970). Review: J. Hoftijzer, *VT* 23 (1973) 446-510.
- Cazelles, H., "La phrase dite nominale en hébreu," *GLECS* 5:92-94.
- Contini, R., *Tipologia della frase nominale nel semitico nordoccidentale del I millennio* (Pisa, 1982).
- Hoftijzer, J., "The Nominal Clause Reconsidered," *VT* 23 (1973) 446-510.
- Jenni, E., "Subjektive und objektive Klassifikation im althebräischen Nominalsatz," *TZ* 55 (1999 = *Zur Phänomenologie des Glaubens. Festschrift Heinrich Ott zum 70. Geburtstag gewidmet*) 103-11.
- Lehmann, R. G., "Überlegungen zur Analyse und Leistung sogenannter zusammengesetzter Nominalsätze," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 27-43.
- Michel, D., "Probleme des Nominalsatzes im biblischen Hebräisch," *ZAH* 7/2 (1994) 215-24.
- Miller, C. L., ed., *The Verbless Clause in Biblical Hebrew: Linguistic Approaches* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1999).

- Muraoka, T., "The Biblical Hebrew Nominal Clause with a Prepositional Phrase," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-Fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 143-51.
- Muraoka, T., "The Nominal Clause in Late Biblical Hebrew and Mishnaic Hebrew," *Language Studies* 4 (1990) 219-52, xviii-xix (Heb.).
- Muraoka, T., "The Tripartite Nominal Clause Revisited," *The Verbless Clause in Biblical Hebrew: Linguistic Approaches* (ed. C. L.; Miller; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1999) 187-213.
- Niccacci, A., "Simple Nominal Clause (SNC) or Verbless Clause in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *ZAH* 6/2 (1993) 216-27.
- Oberhuber, K., "Zur Syntax des Richtesbuches. Der einfache Nominalsatz und die sog. nominale Apposition," *VT* 3 (1953) 2-45.
- Revell, E. J., "The Conditioning of Word Order in Verbless Clauses in Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 34 (1989) 1-24.
- Rosén, H., "On Some Types of Verbless Sentences in Biblical Hebrew," *Third World Congress of Jewish Studies* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1965) 167-73 (Heb.).
- Zewi, T., "The Nominal Sentence in Biblical Hebrew," *Semitic and Cushitic Studies* (ed. G. Goldenberg and S. Raz; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1994) 145-67.
- Zewi, T., "Subordinate Nominal Clauses Involving Prolepsis in Biblical Hebrew," *JSS* 41 (1996) 1-20.
- Zewi, T., "The Definition of the Copula and the Role of the 3<sup>rd</sup> Independent Personal Pronouns in Nominal Sentences of Semitic Languages," *Folia Linguistica Historia* 17 (1996) 41-55.
- Zewi, T., "Time in Nominal Sentences in the Semitic Languages," *JSS* 44 (1999) 195-214.
- Zewi, T., "Tripartite Nominal Clauses and Appositional Clauses in Biblical Hebrew," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 36 (1999) 36-47.
- Zewi, T., "Is There a Tripartite Nominal Sentence in Biblical Hebrew?" *JNWSL* 26 (2000) 51-63.
- Zewi, T., "Biblical Word Order and Saadya Gaon's Translation of the Pentateuch," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 38 (2001) 42-57.
- Zewi, T., and C. H. J. van der Merwe, "Biblical Hebrew Nominal Clause: Definitions of Subject and Predicate," *JNWSL* 27/1 (2001) 81-99.

### 15.3.3. Word Order

- Bailey, N. A., and S. H. Levinsohn, "The Function of Preverbal Elements in Independent Clauses in the Hebrew Narrative of Genesis," *Journal of Translation and Textlinguistics* 5/3 (1992) 179-207.
- Bandstra, B., "Word Order and Emphasis in a Biblical Hebrew Narrative: Syntactic Observations on Genesis 22 from a Discourse Perspective," *Linguistics and Biblical Hebrew* (ed. W. R. Bodine; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 109-23.
- Buth, R., "Word Order Differences between Narrative and Non-Narrative Material in Biblical Hebrew," *Proceedings of the Tenth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 16-24, 1989, Division D, Volume 1. The Hebrew Language, Jewish Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1990) 9-16.
- Collin, T., "Line-Forms in Hebrew Poetry," *JSS* 23 (1978) 228-44.
- Collins, T., *Line-Forms in Hebrew Poetry: A Grammatical Approach to the Stylistic Study of the Hebrew Prophets* (Rome: Biblical Institute Press, 1978). Reviews: M. P. O'Connor, *CBQ* 42 (1980) 91-92; W. G. E. Watson, *Bib* 61 (1980) 581-83.
- Freedman, D. N., "The Broken Construct Chain," *Bib* 53 (1972) 534-36.
- Givón, T., "The Drift from VSO to SVO in Biblical Hebrew: The Pragmatics of Tense-Aspect," *Mechanisms of Syntactic Change* (ed. C. N. Li; Austin: University of Texas, 1977) 181-254.
- Goldfajn, T., *Word Order and Time in Biblical Hebrew Narrative* (New York: Oxford University Press, 1998).

- Greenstein, E. L., "Two Variations of Grammatical Parallelism in Canaanite Poetry and Their Psycholinguistic Background," *JANES* 6 (1974) 87-105.
- Gross, W., "Syntaktische Erscheinungen am Anfang althebräischer Erzählungen: Hintergrund und Vordergrund," *Congress Volume, Vienna 1980* (ed. J. A. Emerton; VTSup 32; Leiden: Brill, 1981) 131-45.
- Gross, W., "Die Position des Subjekts im hebräischen Verbalsatz, untersucht an den asyndetischen ersten Redesätzen in Gen, Ex 1-19, Jos-2 Kön," *ZAH* 6/2 (1993) 170-87.
- Gross, W., "Das Vorfeld als strukturell eigenständiger Bereich des hebräischen Verbalsatzes. Syntaktische Erscheinungen am Satzbeginn," *Syntax und Text. Beiträge zur 22. Internationalen Ökumenischen Hebräisch-Dozenten-Konferenz 1993 in Bamberg* (ed. H. Irsigler; ATSAT 40; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1993) 1-24.
- Gross, W., "Die Stellen der Zeitangabe in Sätze mit zwei oder mehr nominal/pronominalen Satzteilen vor dem Verbum finitum in alttestamentlicher Poesie," *Sachverhalt und Zeitbezug: Semitische und alttestamentliche Studien – Adolf Denz zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. R. Bartelmus and N. Nebes; Janaer Beiträge zum Vorderen Orient 4; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 2001) 35-50.
- den Hertog, C., "Die invertierten Verbalsätze im hebräischen Josuabuch. Eine Fallstudie zu einem vernachlässigten Kapitel der hebräischen Syntax," *Nach den Anfängen fragen: Herrn Prof. dr. theol. Gerhard Dautzenberg zum 60. Geburtstag am 30. Januar 1994* (ed. C. Mayer, K. Müller and G. Schmalenberg; Giessen: Justus-Leibig Universität 1994) 227-91.
- Jongeling, K., "The VSO Character of Hebrew," *Studies in Hebrew and Aramaic Syntax Presented to Professor J. Hoftijzer on the Occasion of his Sixty-fifth Birthday* (ed. K. Jongeling et al.; Leiden/New York/Copenhagen/Köln: Brill, 1991) 103-111.
- Lode, L., "Postverbal Word Order in Biblical Hebrew: Structure and Function," *Semitics* 9 (1984) 113-64.
- Lode, L., "Postverbal Word Order in Biblical Hebrew: Structure and Function. Part Two," *Semitics* 10 (1989) 24-39.
- Michel, A., "Gespaltene Koordination in biblisch-hebräischen Verbalsätzen," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 45-71.
- Miller, C. L., "Patterns of Verbal Ellipsis in Ugaritic Poetry," *UF* 31 (1999) 333-72.
- Miller, P. D., "Studies in Hebrew Word Patterns," *HTR* 73 (1980) 79-89.
- Miller, P. D., "Synonymous-Sequential Parallelism in the Psalms," *Bib* 61 (1980) 256-60.
- Moreshet, M., "The Predicate Preceding a Compound Subject in the Biblical Language," *Lesh* 31 (1967) 251-60 (Heb.).
- Muraoka, T., *Emphatic Words and Structures in Biblical Hebrew* (Jerusalem: Magnes; Leiden: Brill, 1985).
- Myhill, J., "Non-Emphatic Fronting in Biblical Hebrew," *Theoretical Linguistics* 21 (1995) 93-144.
- Niccaci, A., "A Neglected Point of Hebrew Syntax: *Yiqtol* and Position in the Sentence," *Liber Annuus* 37 (1987) 7-19.
- Niccaci, A., "An Outline of the Biblical Hebrew Verbal System in Prose," *Liber Annuus* 39 (1989) 7-26.
- Niccaci, A., "Finite Verb in the Second Position of the Sentence. Coherence of the Hebrew Verbal System," *ZAW* 108 (1996) 434-40.
- Niccaci, A., "Ebraico biblico e linguistica," *Hen* 20 (1998) 189-207.
- O'Connor, M. P., *Hebrew Verse Structure* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1980). Review: A. Berlin, *JAOS* 102 (1982) 392-93; P. D. Miller, *JBL* 102 (1983) 628-29; W. G. E. Watson, *Bib* 64 (1983) 131-34.
- O'Connor, M. P., "'Unanswerable the Knack of Tongues': The Linguistic Study of Verse," *Exceptional Language and Linguistics* (ed. L. Obler and L. Menn; New York: Academic Press, 1982) 143-68.
- Ringgren, H., "The Omitting of *kol* in Hebrew Parallelism," *VT* 32 (1982) 99-103.
- Schlesinger, K., "Zur Wortfolge im hebräischen Verbalsatz," *VT* 3 (1953) 381-90.
- Shlonsky, U., *Clause Structure and Word Order in Hebrew and Arabic: An Essay in Comparative Semitic Syntax* (Oxford, 1997).

van der Merwe, C. H. J., "The Function of Word Order in Old Hebrew - with Special Reference to Cases Where a Syntagmeme precedes a Verb in Joshua," *JNWSL* 17 (1991) 129-44.

van der Merwe, C. H. J., "Explaining Fronting in Biblical Hebrew," *JNWSL* 25 (1999) 173-86.

#### 15.4. Inner-Clause Features

##### 15.4.1. Verb Complementation

Malessa, M., "Verbale Rektion im klassischen Hebräisch" (Ph. D. dissertation, Leiden University, in progress).

Muraoka, T., "On Verb Complementation in Biblical Hebrew," *VT* 29 (1979) 425-35.

Pardee, D., "The Preposition in Ugaritic," *UF* 7 (1975) 329-78; *UF* 8 (1976) 215-322.

Pardee, D., "More on the Preposition in Ugaritic," *UF* 11 (1979) 685-92.

##### 15.4.2. Agreement

Azavedo, J., "A Note on Verb-Compound Subject Agreement in Biblical Hebrew," *BN* 94 (1998) 33-43.

Levi, J., *Die Inkongruenz im biblischen Hebräisch* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1987). Review: J. Huehnergard, *HS* 35 (1994) 174-81.

Ratner, R., "Gender Problems in Biblical Hebrew" (Ph. D. diss., Hebrew Union College - Jewish Institute of Religion, 1983).

Ratner, R., "The 'Feminine Takes Precedence' Syntagm and Job 19,15," *ZAW* 102 (1990) 238-51.

Revell, E. J., "Concord with Compound Subjects and Related Uses of Pronouns," *VT* 43 (1993) 69-87.

Revell, E. J., *The Designation of the Individual: Expressive Usage in Biblical Narrative* (Contributions to Biblical Exegesis and Theology 14; Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1996) 221-41.

Rosén, H. B., "Quelques phénomènes d'absence et de présence de l'accord dans la structure de la phrase en hébreu," *GLECS* 10 (1966) 78-84.

Speiser, E. A., "Pitfalls of Polarity," *Language* 14 (1938) 187-202.

##### 15.4.3. Pronominal Syntax

Kogut, S., "The Extra Pronominal Element in the Bible," *Lesh* 46/1 (1981) 9-26, 46/2 (1982) 85-96 (Heb.).

Ramos, J. A. M., "Hifil interno e sufixo datival no tema teológico do regresso de Javé," *Did* 20 (1990) 211-22. (see Ramos under 8.1).

Retsö, J., "Copula and Double Pronominal Objects in some Semitic Languages," *ZDMG* 137 (1987) 219-45.

Revell, E. J., *The Designation of the Individual: Expressive Usage in Biblical Narrative* (Contributions to Biblical Exegesis and Theology 14; Kampen: Kok Pharos, 1996) 58-80, 242-63.

Slonim, M., "The Substitution of the Masculine for the Feminine Pronominal Suffixes to Express Reverence," *JQR* 29 (1939) 397-403.

Slonim, M., "The Deliberate Substitution of the Masculine for the Feminine Pronominal Suffixes in the Hebrew Bible," *JQR* 32 (1942) 139-58.

##### 15.4.4. Apposition

Eitan, I., "La répétition de la racine en hébreu," *JPOS* 1 (1921) 171-86.

Murray, D. F., "An Unremarked Rhetorical Marker in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *HS* 40 (1999) 33-56.

Oberhuber, K., "Zur Syntax des Richtesbuches. Der Einfache Nominalsatz und die sog. nominale Apposition," *VT* 3 (1953) 2-45.

Slonim, M., "Masculine Predicates with Feminine Subjects in the Hebrew Bible," *JBL* 63 (1944) 297-302.

Stinespring, W. F., "No Daughter of Zion: A Study of the Appositional Genitive in Hebrew Grammar," *Encounter* 26 (1965) 133-41.

Zewi, T., "The Syntactical Status of Exceptive Phrases in Biblical Hebrew," *Bib* 79 (1998) 542-48.

Zewi, T., "Tripartite Nominal Clauses and Appositional Clauses in Biblical Hebrew," *Ancient Near Eastern Studies* 36 (1999) 36-47.

#### **15.4.5. Co-ordinate Subjects**

Naudé, J. A., "Syntactic Aspects of Co-ordinate Subjects with Independent Personal Pronouns," *JNWSL* 25 (1999) 75-99.

#### **15.4.6. Co-ordinate Objects**

Murray, D. F., "An Unmarked Rhetorical Marker in Biblical Hebrew Prose," *HS* 40 (1999) 33-56.

#### **15.4.7. Superlatives**

Smith, J. M. P., "The Use of Divine Names as Superlatives," *AJSL* 45 (1928-29) 212-13.

Thomas, D. W., "A Consideration of Some Unusual Ways of Expressing the Superlative in Hebrew," *VT* 3 (1953) 209-24.

## 16. WORDS: LEXICOGRAPHY, SEMANTICS, LOANWORDS AND PROPER NAMES

### 16.1. Lexicography<sup>25</sup>

#### 16.1.1. Ugaritic

Cohen, C., *A Comprehensive Dictionary of the Ugaritic Language* (Leiden: Brill, in preparation).

Greenfield, J. C., "Amurrite, Ugaritic and Canaanite," *Proceedings of the International Conference on Semitic Studies held in Jerusalem, 19-23 July 1965* (Jerusalem: The Israel Academy of Sciences and Humanities, 1969) 97-100.

Greenfield, J. C., "Ugaritic Lexical Notes," *JCS* 21 (1967) 89-93.

Hayes, J., "The Lexical Relationship between Epigraphic South Arabic and Ugaritic," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.609-26.

Leslau, W., "Observations on Semitic Cognates in Ugaritic," *Or* 37 (1968) 347-66.

Koehler, L., "Problems in the Study of the Language of the Old Testament," *JSS* 1 (1956) 3-24.

Kopf, L., Review of Izz-al-Din al-Yasin, *The Lexical Relationship between Ugaritic and Arabic*, *BOR* 12 (1955) 134-36.

de Moor, J. C., "Ugaritic Lexicography," *Studies on Semitic Lexicography* (ed. P. Fronzaroli; Quaderni di Semitistica 2; Florence: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali, Università di Firenze, 1973) 61-102.

Rabin, C., "Lexicostatistics and the Internal Divisions of Semitic," *Hamito-Semitic: Proceedings of a Colloquium held by the Historical Section of the Linguistics Association (Great Britain) at the School of Oriental and African Studies, University of London, on the 18th, 19th and 20th of March 1970* (ed. J. and T. Bynon; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1975) 85-102.

Renfroe, F., "Methodological Considerations Regarding the Use of Arabic in Ugaritic Philology," *UF* 18 (1986) 33-74.

Renfroe, F., *Arabic-Ugaritic Lexical Studies* (ALASP 5; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1992).

Scholl, A., "Eine Anscheinend übersehene ugaritisch-libysche Wortgleichung," *Proceedings of the Fifth International Hamito-Semitic Congress 1987* (ed. H. G. Mukarovsky; two vols.; Veröffentlichungen der Institute für Afrikanistik und Ägyptologie der Universität Wien 56; Beiträge zur Afrikanistik 40-41; Vienna: Afro-Pub, 1991) 2.399-403.

von Soden, W., "Kleine Beiträge zum Ugaritischen und Hebräischen," *Hebräische Wortforschung: Festschrift W. Baumgartner* (VTSup 16; Leiden: Brill, 1967) 291-300. Reprinted in von Soden, *Bibel und Alter Orient: Altorientalische Beiträge zum Alten Testament von Wolfram von Soden* (ed. H. P. Müller; BZAW 162; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1985) 89-98.

Watson, W. G. E., "Ugaritic Lexicography," in W. G. E. Watson and N. Wyatt, eds., *Handbook for Ugaritic Studies* (HdO 1/39; Leiden/Boston/Köln: Brill, 1999) 122-139.

#### 16.1.2. Hebrew

##### 16.1.2.1. Bibliography

Academy of the Hebrew Language, *The Historical Dictionary Project*. See *Lesh* 46/3-4 (1982) "Bibliographische Dokumentation: Lexikalische und grammatisches Material," *ZAH* (ongoing series of articles).

Botterweck, G. J., and H. Ringgren, *Theological Dictionary of the Old Testament* (Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans, 1974-).

##### 16.1.2.2. Studies

Barr, J., *The Semantics of Biblical Language* (London: Oxford, 1961).

Barr, J., "Hebrew Lexicography," *Lexicography* (ed. P. Fronzaroli; Quaderni di Semitistica 2; Florence: Istituto di Linguistica e di Lingue Orientali, Università di Firenze, 1973) 103-26.

---

<sup>25</sup> For further bibliography in the Semitic languages, see E. Lipinski, *Semitic Languages: Outline of a Comparative Grammar* (OLA 80; Leuven: Uitgeverij Peeters en Departement Oosterse Studies, 1997) 629-33.

- Barr, J., *Comparative Philology and the Text of the Old Testament* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1968; rev. ed. with additions, Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987).
- Barr, J., "Etymology and the Old Testament," *Language and Meaning: Studies in Hebrew Language and Biblical Exegesis* (OTS 19; Leiden: Brill, 1974) 1-28.
- Barr, J., "Three Interrelated Factors in the Semantic Study of Ancient Hebrew," *ZAH* 7/1 (1994) 33-44.
- Berlin, A., "Isaiah 40:4: Etymological and Poetic Considerations," *HAR* 3 (1979) 1-6.
- Blake, F., "Congeneric Assimilation as a Cause of the Development of New Roots in Semitic," *Studies in Honor of Maurice Bloomfield by a Group of His Students* (New Haven, 1920) 35-48.
- Brown, S., "Biblical Philology, Linguistics and the Problem of Method," *The Heythrop Journal* 20 (1979) 295-98.
- Cohen, H. R. (C.), *Biblical Hapax Legomena in the Light of Akkadian and Hebrew* (SBLDS 37; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1978).
- Cohen, H. R. (C.), "The 'Held Method' for Comparative Semitic Philology," *JANES* 19 (1989) 9-23.
- Cohen, H. R. (C.), "The Meaning of [*slmw*], 'Darkness': A Study in Philological Method," *Texts, Temples and Traditions: A Tribute to Menahem Haran* (ed. M. V. Fox et al.; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1996) 287-309.
- Cohen, H. R. (C.), *Contextual Priority in Biblical Hebrew Philology* (VTSup; Leiden: Brill, in press).
- Dahood, M. J., *Ugaritic-Hebrew Philology: Marginal Notes on Recent Publications* (BibetOr 17; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1965). See M. H. Pope, "Marginalia to Dahood's 'Ugaritic-Hebrew Philology'," *JBL* 85 (1966) 455-66.
- Dahood, M., "Ugaritic and the Old Testament," *ETL* 44 (1968) 35-54.
- Dahood, M., "Comparative Philology Yesterday and Today," *Bib* 50 (1969) 70-79.<sup>26</sup>
- Driver, G. R., "Studies in the Vocabulary of the Old Testament v," *Journal of Theological Studies* 34 (1933) 33-44.
- Driver, G. R., "Hebrew Homonyms," *Hebräische Wortforschung: Festschrift W. Baumgartner* (VTSup 16; Leiden: Brill, 1967) 50-64.
- Eitan, I., *A Contribution to Biblical Lexicography* (New York: Columbia University, 1924).
- Ellenbogen, M., "Linguistic Archaeology, Semantic Integration, and the Recovery of Lost Meanings," *Proceedings of the Sixth World Congress of Jewish Studies* (ed. A. Shinan; vol. 1; Jerusalem: Jerusalem Academic Press, 1977) 93-95.
- Elwolde, J., "Automatic Classification of 'Anatomical' Idioms in Biblical Hebrew," *Proceedings of the Tenth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 16-24, 1989, Division D, Volume 1. The Hebrew Language, Jewish Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1990) 15-20.
- Elwolde, J., "The Use of Arabic in Hebrew Lexicography: Whence? Whither? And Why?" *William Robertson Smith: Essays in Reassessment* (ed. W. Johnstone; JSOTSup 189; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1995) 368-75.
- Emerton, J. A., "Comparative Semitic Philology and Hebrew Lexicography," *Congress Volume: Cambridge 1995* (ed. J. A. Emerton; VTSup 66; Leiden/New York/Cologne: Brill, 1997) 1-24.
- Greenfield, J. C., "Etymological Semantics," *ZAH* 6 (1993) 26-37.
- Greenfield, J. C., "Lexicographical Notes I," *HUCA* 29 (1958) 203-38.
- Greenfield, J. C., "Lexicographical Notes II," *HUCA* 39 (1959) 141-51.
- Greenspahn, F. E., *Hapax Legomena in Biblical Hebrew* (SBLDS 74; Chico, CA: Scholars, 1984).
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 45-71

<sup>26</sup> The journal *Biblica* published a huge number of lexical studies by Dahood from the 1950s until the time of his death in 1982. For a critical assessment, see R. Althann, *Studies in Northwest Semitic* (BibOr 45; Rome: Pontifical Biblical Institute, 1997). See also M. S. Smith, *Untold Stories: The Bible and Ugaritic Studies in the Twentieth Century* (Peabody, MA: Hendrickson Publishers, 2001) 144-46, 159-65.

- Held, M., "Pits and Pitfalls in Akkadian and Biblical Hebrew," *JANES* 5 (1973) 173-90.
- Held, M., "Studies in Ugaritic Lexicography and Poetic Style" (Ph.D. diss., Johns Hopkins, 1959).
- Honeyman, A. M., "The Pottery Vessels in the Old Testament," *PEQ* 71 (1939) 76-90.
- Hospers, J. H., "Das Problem der sogenannten semantischen Polarität," *ZAH* 1/1 (1988) 32-39.
- Hospers, J. A., "Polysemy and Homonymy," *ZAH* 6 (1993) 114-23.
- Hurvitz, A., "Continuity and Innovation in Biblical Hebrew: The Case of 'Semantic Change' in Post-exilic Writings," *Studies in Ancient Hebrew Semantics* (ed. T. Muraoka; AbrN Supplement 4; Louvain: Peeters, 1995) 1-10.
- Kaltner, J., *The Use of Arabic in Biblical Hebrew Lexicography* (CBQMS 28; Washington, DC: The Catholic Biblical Association of America, 1996).
- Kelso, J. L., *The Ceramic Vocabulary of the Old Testament* (BASOR Supplement 5-6; New Haven: American Schools of Oriental Research, 1948).
- Kopf, L., "Das arabische Wörterbuch als Hilfsmittel für die hebräische Lexikographie," *VT* 6 (1956) 286-302.
- Landsberger, B., "Akkadisch-hebräische Wortgleichungen," *Hebräische Wortforschung: Festschrift W. Baumgartner* (VTSup 16; Leiden: Brill, 1967) 178-204.
- Landsberger, B., "Tin and Lead: The Adventure of Two Vocables," *JNES* 24 (1965) 285-96.
- Leslau, W., *Ethiopic and South Arabic Contributions to the Hebrew Lexicon* (University of California Publications in Semitic Philology 20; Berkeley/Los Angeles: University of California, 1958).
- Leslau, W., *Hebrew Cognates in Amharic* (Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1969).
- Levine, B. A., "Survivals of Ancient Canaanite in the Mishnah" (Ph. D. diss., Brandeis University, 1962).
- Levine, B. A., "On the Semantics of Land Tenure in Biblical Israel: The Term 'Ahuzzah,'" *The Tablet and the Scroll: Near Eastern Studies in Honor of William W. Hallo* (ed. M. E. Cohen, D. Snell, and D. Weisberg; Bethesda, MD: CDL Press, 1993) 134-39.
- Levine, B. A., "Silence, Sound, and the Phenomenology of Mourning in Biblical Israel," *JANES* 22 (1993) 89-106.
- Levine, B. A., "The Semantics of Loss: Two Exercises in Biblical Hebrew Lexicography," *Solving Riddles and Untying Knots: Biblical, Epigraphic and Semitic Studies in Honor of Jonas C. Greenfield* (ed. Z. Zevit, S. Gitin, and M. Sokoloff; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1995) 137-58.
- Margolis, M. L., "The Scope and Methodology of Biblical Philology," *JQR* 1 (1920-21) 5-41.
- Marlowe, W. C., "A Summary Evaluation of Old Testament Hebrew Lexica, Translations, and Philology in Light of Developments in Hebrew Lexicographic and Semitic Linguistic History," *Grace Theological Journal* 12 (1992) 3-20.
- Müller, H. P., "Altsüdarabische Beiträge zum hebräischen Lexikon," *ZAW* 75 (1963) 304-16.
- Müller, H. P., "Beiträge aus dem Mehri zum etymologischen Teil des Hebräischen Lexikons," *Mélanges linguistique offerts à Maxime Rodinson par ses élèves, des collègues et ses amis* (Paris: Geuthner, 1985) 267-78.
- Muraoka, T., "Hebrew Hapax Legomena and Septuagint Lexicography," *VII Congress of the International Organization for Septuagint and Cognate Studies, Leuven 1989* (ed. C. E. Cox; SBLSCS 31; Atlanta: Scholars, 1991) 205-22.
- Murtonen, A., "Hebrew, Harari, and Somali Statistically Compared," *Actes du premier congrès international de linguistique sémitique et chamito-sémitique, Paris 16-19 juillet 1969* (ed. A. Caquot and D. Cohen; Janua Linguarum, Series Practica, 159; The Hague/Paris: Mouton, 1974) 68-75.
- Noegel, S. B., ed., *Puns and Pundits: Word Play in the Bible and in Near Eastern Literature* (Bethesda, MD: CDL Press, 2000).
- Nöldeke, Th., "Wörter mit Gegensinn (Addad)," *Neue Beiträge zur semitischen Sprachwissenschaft* (Strassburg: Karl J. Trübner, 1910) 67-108.



- O'Connor, M. P., "Semitic Lexicography: European Dictionaries of Biblical Hebrew in the Twentieth Century," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 173-212.
- Palache, J. L., *Semantic Notes on the Hebrew Lexicon* (Leiden: Brill, 1959).
- Podolsky, B., "A Selected List of Dictionaries of Semitic Languages," *IOS* 18 (1998) = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 213-21.
- Qimron, E., "The Biblical Lexicon in Light of the Dead Sea Scrolls," *Dead Sea Discoveries* 2 (1995) 295-329.
- Rabin, C., "Hittite Words in Hebrew," *Or* 32 (1963) 113-39.
- Rabin, C., "On Enlarging the Basis of Hebrew Etymology," *Hebrew Abstracts* 15 (1974) 25-28.
- Rabin, C., "Lexical Emendation in Biblical Research," *FUCUS: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 379-418.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Modern South Arabian as a Source for Semitic Etymologies," *JAOS* 107 (1987) 623-28.
- Sarfatti, G. B., "Mishnaic Vocabulary and Mishnaic Literature as Tools for the Study of Biblical Semantics," *Studies in Ancient Hebrew Semantics* (ed. T. Muraoka; AbrN Supplement 4; Leuven: Peeters, 1995) 33-48.
- Schwarzenbach, A., *Die geographische Terminologie im Hebräischen des Alten Testaments* (Leiden: Brill, 1954).
- Schindele, M., "Darstellung morphologischer Zerlegungen hebräischer Wörter," *BN* 75 (1994) 22-25.
- Segert, S., "Considerations on Semitic Comparative Lexicography," *ArOr* 28 (1960) 470-87.
- Segert, S., "Hebrew Bible and Comparative Semitic Lexicography," *Congress Volume: Rome* (VTSup 17; Leiden: Brill, 1969) 204-11.
- Segert, S., "The Use of Comparative Semitic Material in Hebrew Lexicography," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1426-34.
- von Soden, W., "Kleine Beiträge zum Ugaritischen und Hebräischen," *Hebräische Wortforschung: Festschrift W. Baumgartner* (VTSup 16; Leiden: Brill, 1967) 291-300. Reprinted in von Soden, *Bibel und Alter Orient: Altorientalische Beiträge zum Alten Testament von Wolfram von Soden* (ed. H. P. Müller; BZAW 162; Berlin/New York: de Gruyter, 1985) 89-98.
- von Soden, W., "Zum hebräischen Wörterbuch," *UF* 13 (1981) 157-64.
- von Soden, W., "Hebräische Problemwörter," *UF* 18 (1986) 341-44.
- Swiggers, P., "The Meaning of the Root LHM 'Food' in the Semitic Languages," *UF* 13 (1981) 307-8.
- Tawil, H., "Two Biblical and Akkadian Comparative Lexical Notes VIII," *JSS* 47/1 (2002) 209-14.<sup>27</sup>
- Ullendorff, E., "The Contributions of South Semitics to Hebrew Lexicography," *VT* 6 (1956) 190-98.
- Van Steenbergen, G., "Componential Analysis of Meaning and Cognitive Linguistics: Some Prospects for Biblical Hebrew Lexicography," *JNWSL* 28 (2002) 19-38.
- Van Steenbergen, G., "Hebrew Lexicography and Worldview: A Survey of Some Lexicons," *JSem* 12/2 (2003) 268-313.

## 16.2. Semantics and Word-Fields

### 16.2.1. General Studies

- Avraham, G., *A Bridge of Words* (Studia Semitica Upsaliensia 15; Uppsala: Acta Universitatis Upsaliensis, 1999).
- Balentine, S. E., "A Description of the Semantic Field of Hebrew Words for 'Hide'," *VT* 30 (1980) 137-53.
- Barr, J., *The Semantics of Biblical Language* (London: Oxford, 1961).

<sup>27</sup> For Tawil's six preceding comparative lexical notes, see the listing on the first page of this article.

- Barr, J., *Biblical Words for Time* (SBT I/33. London: SCM Press, 1969).
- Barr, J., "Semantics and Biblical Theology," *Congress Volume* (VTSup 22; Leiden: Brill, 1972) 11-19.
- Barr, J., "Scope and Problems in the Semantics of Classical Hebrew," *ZAH* 6 (1993) 3-14.
- Barr, J., "Three Interrelated Factors in the Semantic Study of Ancient Hebrew," *ZAH* 7 (1994) 33-44.
- Berlin, A., "Lexical Cohesion and Biblical Interpretation," *HS* 30 (1989) 29-40.
- Botha, P. J., "The Measurement of Meaning: An Exercise in Field Semantics," *JSem* 1 (1989) 3-22.
- Brenner, A., *Colour Terms in the Old Testament* (JSOTSup 21; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1983).
- Brenner, A., "On the Semantic Field of Humour, Laughter and the Comic in the Old Testament," *On Humour and the Comic in the Hebrew Bible* (ed. Y. Radday; JSOTSup 92; Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1990) 39-58.
- Clark, G. R., "*hesed* – A Study of a Lexical Field," *AbrN* 30 (1992) 34-54.
- Dolgopolsky, A., "Some Hamito-Semitic Names of Body Parts," *Semitic and Cushitic Studies* (ed. G. Goldenberg and S. Raz; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1994) 267-87.
- Donald, T., "The Semantic Field of 'Folly' in Proverbs, Job, Psalms and Ecclesiastes," *VT* 13 (1963) 285-92.
- Donald, T., "The Semantic Field of Rich and Poor in the Wisdom Literature," *OrAnt* 3 (1964) 27-41.
- ESF Workshop on the Semantics of Classical Hebrew* = *ZAH* 6 (1993) 1-127; *ZAH* 7 (1994) 3-50.
- Fox, M. V., "Words for Wisdom," *ZAH* 6 (1993) 149-65.
- Fox, M. V., "Words for Folly," *ZAH* 10 (1997) 4-15.
- Fronzaroli, P., "Sulla struttura dei colori in ebraico biblico," *Studi Linguistici in onore di Vittore Pisani* (Brescia: Paideia Editrice, 1969) 377-89.
- Gibson, A., *Biblical Semantic Logic: A Preliminary Analysis* (New York: St. Martin's Press, 1981) 126-64.
- Givón, T., ed., *Discourse and Semantics* (Syntax and Semantics 12; New York: Academic Press, 1979).
- Groom, Susan Anne, *Linguistic Analysis of Biblical Hebrew* (Carlisle, Cumbria, UK/Wanesboro, PA, USA: Paternoster Press, 2003) 103-130.
- Hoftijzer, J., "The Semantics of Classical Hebrew," *Communications, Journal of the European Science Foundation* 25 (1991) 6-7.
- Kaddari, M. Z., "On Semantic Parallelism in Biblical Hebrew," *Lesh* 32 (1968) 37-45 (Heb.).
- Kaddari, M. Z., *Semantic Fields in the Language of the Dead Sea Scrolls* (Jerusalem: Shrine of the Book Fund, 1968; Heb.).
- Kaddari, M. Z., "A Semantic Approach to Biblical Parallelism," *JJS* 24 (1973) 167-75.
- Kedar, B., *Biblische Semantik: Eine Einführung* (Stuttgart: Kohlhammer, 1981).
- Kedar-Kopfstein, B., "On the Decoding of Polysemantic Lexemes in Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 7/1 (1994) 17-25.
- Kennedy, C. A., "The Semantic Field of the Term 'Idolatry'," *Uncovering Ancient Stones: Essays in Memory of H. Neil Richardson* (ed. L. M. Hopfe; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 193-204).
- Kselman, J., "Semantic-Sonant Chiasmus in Biblical Poetry," *Bib* 58 (1977) 219-33.
- Kutler, L., "A Structural Semantic Approach to Israelite Communal Terminology," *JANES* 14 (1982) 69-77.
- Lübbe, J., "Hebrew Lexicography: A New Approach," *JSem* 2 (1990) 1-15.
- Lübbe, J., "Old Testament Translation and Lexicographical Practice," *JSem* 6 (1994) 170-79.
- Lübbe, J., "An Old Testament Dictionary of Semantic Domains," *ZAH* 9 (1996) 52-57.
- Morag, S., "The Structure of Semantic and Associate Fields in Biblical Hebrew and Classical Arabic," *"Sha'arei Talmon": Studies in the Bible, Qumran and the Ancient Near East Presented to Shemaryahu Talmon* (Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1992) 137\*-143\* (Heb.).
- Muraoka, T., "Ancient Hebrew Semantics in Recent Years," *Exegetica* 9 (1998) 37-45 (Japanese).

- Muraoka, T., "Response to J. Barr, 'Three Interrelated Factors in the Semantics Study of Ancient Hebrew'," *ZAH* 7 (1994) 44-50.
- Muraoka, T., ed., *Studies in Ancient Hebrew Semantics* (AbrN Supplement 4; Leuven: Peeters, 1995).
- Muraoka, T., ed., *Semantics of Ancient Hebrew* (AbrN Supplement Series 6; Leuven: Peeters, 1998).
- O'Connor, M. P., "Semitic Lexicography: European Dictionaries of Biblical Hebrew in the Twentieth Century," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 173-212.
- Rabin, C., "Towards a Descriptive Semantics of Biblical Hebrew," *Proceedings of the 26<sup>th</sup> International Congress of Orientalists 1964* (New Dehli: International Congress of Orientalists, 1968) 2:51-52.
- de Regt, L. J., "Multiple Meaning and Semantic Domains in Some Lexicographical Projects: The Description of *zera'*," *ZAH* 10 (1997) 63-75.
- Sarfatti, G. B., "Mishnaic Vocabulary and Mishnaic Literature as Tools for the Study of Biblical Semantics," *Studies in Ancient Hebrew Semantics* (ed. T. Muraoka; AbrN Supplement 4; Leuven: Peeters, 1995) 33-48.
- Sawyer, J. F. A., "Root-Meanings in Hebrew," *JSS* 12 (1967) 37-50.
- Sawyer, J. F. A., *Semantics in Biblical Research: New Methods of Defining Hebrew Words for Salvation* (SBT, second series, 24; London: SCM, 1972). Review: P. Wernberg-Moller, *Journal of Theological Studies* 24 (1973) 215-17.
- Silva, M., *Biblical Words and Their Meanings: An Introduction to Lexical Semantics* (Grand Rapid, MI: Zondervan, 1994).
- Swart, L., "The Hebrew Vocabulary of Oppression: The State of Semantic Description," *JNWSL* 16 (1990) 179-97.
- Swart, L., "In Search of the Meaning of *hamas*: Studying an Old Testament Word in Context," *JSem* 3 (1991) 156-66.
- Swiggers, P., "The Meaning of the Root LHM 'Food' in the Semitic Languages," *UF* 13 (1981) 307-8.
- Swiggers, P., "Recent Developments in Linguistic Semantics and Their Application to Biblical Hebrew," *ZAH* 6 (1993) 21-25.
- Swiggers, P., "Paradigmatical Semantics," *ZAH* 6 (1993) 44-54.
- Vanoni, G., "Fragen der Syntax und Semantik von Verbvalenzen im Althebräischen," *Syntax und Text: Beiträge zur 22. Internationalen Ökumenischen Hebräisch-Dozenten-Konferenz 1993 in Bamberg* (ed. H. Irsigler; ATSAT 40; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1993) 25-47.
- van Wolde, E. J., "The Text as Eloquent Guide: Rhetorical, Linguistic and Literary Features in Genesis 1," *Literary Structure and Rhetorical Strategies in the Hebrew Bible* (ed. L. J. de Regt, J. de Waard and J. Fokkelman; Assen: van Gorcum; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1996) 134-51.
- van Wolde, E. J., *Words Become Worlds, Semantic Studies of Genesis 1-11* (Biblical Interpretation Series 6; Leiden: Brill, 1994).
- Zatelli, I., *Il campo lessicale degli aggettivi di purita in ebraico biblico* (Quaderni di Semitistica 7; Florence: Università di Firenze, 1978).
- Zatelli, I., "Functional Languages and Their Importance to the Semantics of Ancient Hebrew," *Studies in Ancient Hebrew Semantics* (ed. T. Muraoka; AbrN Supplement 4; Leuven: Peeters, 1995) 55-64.

### 16.2.2. Specific Studies

- Eskhult, M., "Über einige hebräische Verben des Prechens - Etymologie und Metapher," *OrSu* 38-39 (1989-90) 31-36.
- Rubinstein, A., "A Study of Adverbial Verbs in Biblical Hebrew," *Hebrew Language Studies Presented to Professor Zeev Ben-Hayyim* (ed. M. Bar Asher; Jerusalem: Magnes/Hebrew University, 1983) 385-92 (Heb.).
- Rubinstein, A., "Verbs of Prevention: A Semantic Study in Biblical Hebrew," *Proceedings of the Tenth World Congress of Jewish Studies Jerusalem, August 16-24, 1989, Division D, Volume I. The Hebrew Language, Jewish Languages* (Jerusalem: World Union of Jewish Studies, 1990) 1-5 (Heb.).

Zehnder, M., "Zentrale Aspekte der Semantik der hebräischen Weg-Lexeme," *Studien zur hebräischen Grammatik* (ed. A. Wagner; OBO 156; Freiburg: Universitätsverlag; Göttingen: Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1997) 155-70.

### 16.3. Loanwords

#### 16.3.1. Ugaritic

Rosén, H. B., "\**Ekwos* et l'«hippologie» canaanéenne: réflexions étymologiques," *Studia Etymologica Indoeuropaea: Memoriae A. J. van Windekens (1915-1989) Dicata* (ed. L. Isebaert; OLA 45; Leuven: Departement Oriëntalistiek/Peeters, 1991) 233-37.

Watson, W. G. E., "Non-Semitic Words in the Ugaritic Lexicon," *UF* 27 (1995) 533-58.

Watson, W. G. E., "Non-Semitic Words in the Ugaritic Lexicon (2)," *UF* 28 (1996) 701-19.

Watson, W. G. E., "Non-Semitic Words in the Ugaritic Lexicon (3)," *UF* 30 (1998) 751-60.

Watson, W. G. E., "Non-Semitic Words in the Ugaritic Lexicon (4)," *UF* 31 (1999) 785-99.

Watson, W. G. E., "Non-Semitic Words in the Ugaritic Lexicon (5)," *UF* 32 (2000) 567-75.

### 16.3. Hebrew

#### 16.3.1. General Works

Barr, J., *Comparative Philology and the Text of the Old Testament* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1968; rev. ed. with additions, Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1987) 101-11.

Brenner, A., *Colour Terms in the Old Testament* (Sheffield: Sheffield Academic Press, 1982).

Delsman, W. C., "Das Barth'sche Gesetz und Lehnwörter," *UF* 11 (1979) 187-89.

Ellenbogen, M., *Foreign Words in the Old Testament: Their Origin and Etymology* (London: Luzac, 1962).

Kaufman, S. A., "Languages in Contact: The Ancient Near East," *IOS* 20 (2002) = *Semitic Linguistics: The State of the Art at the Turn of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century* (ed. S. Izre'el; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2002) 297-306.

Koehler, L., "Problems in the Study of the Language of the Old Testament," *JSS* 1 (1956) 3-24, esp. 7-9.

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 69-88.

#### 16.3.2. Akkadian

Artzi, P., "On the Cuneiform Background of the Northwest-Semitic Form of the *brdl*, *b(a)rz(e)l*, 'Iron'," *JNES* 28 (1969) 268-70.

Cohen, C., "Neo-Assyrian Elements in the First Speech of the Biblical Rab Saqê," *IOS* 9 (1979) 32-48.

Kaufman, S. A., *The Akkadian Influences on Aramaic* (AS 19; Chicago/London: University of Chicago, 1974).

Lipinski, E., "Emprunts suméro-akkadiens en hébreu biblique," *ZAH* 1/11 (1988) 61-73.

Lipinski, E., "In Search of the Etymology of Some Semitic Loans," *FUCUS: A Semitic/Afrasian Gathering in Remembrance of Albert Ehrman* (ed. Y. L. Arbeitman; Amsterdam Studies in the Theory and History of Linguistic Science, Series IV - Current Issues in Linguistic Theory, Vol. 58; Amsterdam/Philadelphia: John Benjamins, 1988) 325-333.

Mankowski, P. V., *Akkadian Loanwords in Biblical Hebrew* (HSM 47; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 2000).

#### 16.3.3. Aramaic

Ginsberg, H. L., "Ugaritico-Phoenicia," *JANES* 5 (1973) 138 n. 29, 138-39 n. 33.

Hurvitz, A., "The Chronological Significance of 'Aramaisms' in Biblical Hebrew," *IEJ* 18 (1968) 234-40.

Hurvitz, A., "Hebrew and Aramaic in the Biblical Period - The Problem of 'Aramaisms' in the Linguistic Research of the Hebrew Bible," *Studies in Hebrew and Jewish Languages presented to Shelomo Morag* (ed. M. Bar-Asher; Jerusalem: Bialik, 1996) 79-94 (Heb.).

- Millard, A., "Cognates Can Be Deceptive: Some Aramaic Distinctives," *Studia Aramaica: New Sources and New Approaches: Papers Delivered at the London Conference of the Institute of Jewish Studies University College London 26<sup>th</sup>-28<sup>th</sup> June 1991* (ed. M. J. Geller et al.; JSSSup 4; New York: Oxford University, 1995) 145-49.
- Tov, E., "Loan-words, Homophony and Transliterations in the LXX," *Bib* 60 (1979) 216-36.
- Wagner, M., *Die lexikalischen und grammatikalischen Aramaismen im alttestamentlichen Hebräisch* (BZAW 96; Berlin: A. Töpelmann, 1966).
- Zevit, Z., "How Do You Say 'Noble' in Phoenician Biblical Hebrew and in Ugaritic?" *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 2.1710 n. 20.

#### 16.3.4. Egyptian

- Lambdin, T. O., "Egyptian Loan Words in the Old Testament," *JAOS* 73 (1953) 145-55.
- Lambdin, T. O., "Egyptian Loanwords and Transcriptions in the Ancient Semitic Languages" (Ph. D. diss., Johns Hopkins, 1952).
- Muchiki, Y., *Egyptian Proper Names and Loanwords in North-West Semitic* (SBLDS 173; Atlanta: Scholars, 1999).

#### 16.3.5. Indo-European/Hittite

- Artzi, P., "On the Cuneiform Background of the northwest-Semitic Form of the *brdl*, *b(a)rz(e)l*, 'Iron'," *JNES* 28 (1969) 268-70.
- Bolognesi, G., "Langues en contact: syriaque, iranien, arménien," *Studia Etymologica Indoeuropaea: Memoriae A. J. van Windekens (1915-1989) Dicata* (ed. L. Isebaert; OLA 45; Leuven: Departement Oriëntalistiek/Peeters, 1991) 39-46.
- Brown, J. P., "The Mediterranean Vocabulary of the Vine," *VT* 19 (1969) 146-70.
- Garbini, G., "On the Origin of the Hebrew-Philistine Word *séren*," *Semitic Studies in Honor of Wolf Leslau on the Occasion of his Eighty-fifth Birthday* (ed. A. S. Kaye; two vols.; Wiesbaden: Harrassowitz, 1991) 1.516-19.
- Helck, W., "Ein sprachliches Indiz für die Herkunft der Philister," *BN* 21 (1983) 31.
- O'Connor, M. P., "Semitic *\*mgn* and its Supposed Sanskrit Origin," *JAOS* 109 (1989) 25-32.
- Podolsky, B., "Notes on Hebrew Etymology," *IOS* 18 = *Past Links: Studies in the Languages and Cultures of the Ancient Near East* (ed. S. Izre'el, I. Singer and R. Zadok; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1998) 199-205.
- Pope, M. H., *Songs of Songs* (AB 7A; Garden City, NY, 1977) 575.
- Powels, S., "Indische Lehnwörter in der Bible," *ZAH* 5/2 (1992) 186-200.
- Rabin, C., "Hebrew Words in Hittite," *Or* 32 (1963) 113-39.
- Rendsburg, G. A., "Semitic PRZL/BRZL/BRDL, 'Iron'," *Scripta Mediterranea* 3 (1982) 59-60.
- Rosén, H. B., "*\*Ekwo*s et l'<<hippologie>> canaanéenne: réflexions étymologiques," *Studia Etymologica Indoeuropaea: Memoriae A. J. van Windekens (1915-1989) Dicata* (ed. L. Isebaert; OLA 45; Leuven: Departement Oriëntalistiek/Peeters, 1991) 233-37.
- Sapir, E., "Hebrew 'Helmet', a Loanword, and its Bearing on Indo-European Phonology," *JAOS* 57 (1937) 73-77.
- Speiser, E. A., "On Some Articles of Armor and their Names," *JAOS* 70 (1950) 47-49.

**16.4. West Semitic Proper Names****16.4.1. General Works<sup>28</sup>**

Kutscher, *A History of the Hebrew Language*, para. 85-91.

Murtonen, A., *Hebrew in its West Semitic Setting, Part One: A Comparative Lexicon, Section A: Proper Names* (Leiden: Brill, 1986).

**16.4.2. Ebla**

Archi, A., ed., *Eblaite Personal Names and Semitic Name-Giving: Papers of a Symposium Held in Rome 15-17, 1985* (Archivi Reali di Ebla Studi 1; Rome: Missione Archeologica Italiana in Siria, 1988).

Bonechi, M., "Onomastica dei testi di Ebla; nimo propri come fossili-guida?" *SEL* 8 (1991) 59-79.

Dahood, M. J., "Eblaite and Biblical Hebrew," *CBQ* 44 (1982) 1-24.

Müller, H. P., "Eblaitische Konjugation in Personennamen und Kontexten: Beobachtungen zu Morphologie und Pragmatik," *Ebla 1975-1985: Dieci anni studi linguistici e filologici. Atti del convegno internazionale (Napoli, 9-11 ottobre 1985)* (ed. L. Cagni; Istituto universitario orientale, dipartimento di studi asiatici, series minor XXVII; Naples, 1987) 101-22.

Pagan, J. M., *A Morphological and Lexical Study of Personal Names in the Ebla Texts* (Archivi Reali di Ebla, Studi III; Rome: Missione Archeologica Italiana in Siria, 1998).

Pardee, D., "An Evaluation of the Proper Names from Ebla from a West Semitic Perspective: Pantheon Distribution According to Genre," *Eblaite Personal Names and Semitic Name-Giving: Papers of a Symposium Held in Rome 15-17, 1985* (ed. A. Archi; Archivi Reali di Ebla Studi 1; Rome: Missione Archeologica Italiana in Siria, 1988) 119-51.

Pomponio, F. and P. Xella, *Les dieux d'Ebla: Étude analytique des divinités éblaïtes à l'époque des archives royales du IIIe millénaire* (AOAT 245; Münster: Ugarit-Verlag, 1997).

**16.4.3. Amorite (Mari, etc.)**

Gelb, I. J., *A Computer-Aided Analysis of Amorite* (AS 21; Chicago/London: University of Chicago, 1980).

Huffman, H., *Amorite Personal Names in the Mari Texts* (Baltimore/London: Johns Hopkins, 1965).

Krahmalkov, C. R., "Studies in Amorite Grammar" (Ph. D. dissertation, Harvard University, 1965).

Streck, M. P., *Das amurritische Onomastikon der altbabylonischen Zeit I: Die Amurriter, die onomastische Forschung, Orthographie und Phonologie, Nominalmorphologie* (AOAT 271/1; Kevelaer: Bercker & Butzon; Neukirchen-Vluyn: Neukirchener Verlag, 2000). Review: J. Tropper, *UF* 32 (2000) 733-44.

Zadok, R., "On the Amorite Material from Mesopotamia," *The Tablet and the Scroll: Near Eastern Studies in Honor of William H. Hallo* (ed. M. E. Cohen, D. C. Snell and D. B. Weisberg; Bethesda, MD: CDL Press, 1993) 315-33.

**16.4.4. Ugaritic**

*UT* 8.61-8.71.

Gröndahl, F., *Die Personennamen der Texte aus Ugarit* (Studia Pohl 1; Rome: Päpstliches Bibelinstitut, 1967).

Huehnergard, *Ugaritic Vocabulary in Syllabic Transcription*, 317-18.

Pardee, D., "Ugaritic Proper Nouns," *AfO* 36-37 (1989-90) 390-513.

Ribichini, S., and P. Xella, "Problemi di onomastica ugaritica: il caso dei teofori," *SEL* 8 (1991) 149-70.

Watson, W. G. E., "Ugaritic Onomastics (1)," *AO* 8 (1990) 113-27.

<sup>28</sup> For further bibliography, see E. Lipinski, *Semitic Languages: Outline of a Comparative Grammar* (OLA 80; Leuven: Uitgeverij Peeters en Departement Oosterse Studies, 1997; sec. ed., in press) 633-37.

Watson, W. G. E., "Ugaritic Onomastics (2)," *AO* 8 (1990) 243-50.

Watson, W. G. E., "Ugaritic Onomastics (3)," *AO* 11 (1993) 213-22.

Watson, W. G. E., "Ugaritic Onomastics (4)," *AO* 13 (1995) 217-29.

#### 16.4.5. Emar

Pruzinszky, Regine, *Der Personennamen der Texte aus Emar* (Studies on the Civilization and Culture of Nuzi and the Hurrians 13; Bethesda, MD: CDL Press, 2003).

#### 16.4.6. Hebrew Names and the Bible

Brønno, E., "Einige Namentypen der Septuaginta: zur historischen Grammatik des Hebräischen," *AcOr* 19 (1943) 33-64.

Devault, J. J., "A Study of Early Hebrew Personal Names" (Ph. D. diss., Johns Hopkins, 1956).

Eph'al, I., "On the Pronunciation of Some Proper Names," *ErIs* 26 (1999 = F. M. Cross Volume) 5-7 (Heb.).

Fowler, J. D., *Theophoric Personal Names in Ancient Hebrew: A Comparative Study* (JSOTSup 49; Sheffield: JSOT Press, 1998).

Görg, M., "Der Name in Kontext: Zur Deutung männlicher Personennamen auf -at im alten Testament," *Texte, Methode und Grammatik: Wolfgang Richter zum 65. Geburtstag* (ed. W. Gross, H. Irsigler and T. Seidl; St. Ottilien: EOS, 1991) 81-95.

Hallo, W. W., "Scurrilous Etymologies," *Pomegranates and Golden Bells: Studies in Biblical, Jewish, and Near Eastern Ritual, Law, and Literature in Honor of Jacob Milgrom* (ed. D. P. Wright, D. N. Freedman and A. Hurvitz; Winona Lake, IN: Eisenbrauns, 1995) 767-776.

Hamilton, G. J., "New Evidence for the Authenticity of *bst* in Hebrew Personal Names and for Its Use as a Divine Epithet in Biblical Texts," *CBQ* 60 (1998) 228-50.

Hess, R. S., "Non-Israelite Personal Names in the Book of Joshua," *CBQ* 58 (1996) 205-14.

Hess, R. S., "A Typology of West Semitic Place Names Lists with Special Reference to Joshua 13-21," *BA* 59 (1996) 160-70.

Hess, R. S., "Issues in the Study of Personal Names in the Bible," *CR:BS* 6 (1998) 169-92.

Israel, F., "Note di onomastica semitica 7/1: Rassegna critico-bibliografica ed epigrafica su alcune onomastiche palestinesi: Israeli e Guida, la regione filistea," *SEL* 8 (1991) 119-40.

Layton, S. C., *Archaic Features of Canaanite Personal Names in the Hebrew Bible* (HSM 47; Atlanta: Scholars, 1990).

Levine, B. A., "'What's in a Name?' The Onomasticon of the Biblical Period and the Religious Beliefs of Israelites," *EI* 25 (1996) 202-9 (Heb.).

Muchiki, Y., *Egyptian Proper Names and Loanwords in North-West Semitic* (SBLDS 173; Atlanta: Scholars, 1999).

Rabin, C., "Archaic Vocalization in Some Biblical Hebrew Names," *JJS* 1 (1948) 22-26.

Segert, S., "Diptotic Geographical Feminine Names in the Hebrew Bible," *ZAH* 1/1 (1988) 99-102.

Tigay, J. H., *You Shall Have No Other Gods: Israelite Religion in Light of Hebrew Inscriptions* (HSS 31; Atlanta: Scholars, 1986).

Zevit, Z., "A Chapter in the History of Israelite Personal Names," *BASOR* 250 (1983) 1-16.

#### 16.4.7. First-Millennium Extra-Biblical Hebrew Names

Coogan, M. D., *West Semitic Personal Names in the Murasu Documents* (HSM 7; Missoula, MT: Scholars, 1976).

Fales, F. M., "West Semitic Names in the Assyrian Empire: Diffusion and Social Relevance," *SEL* 8 (1991) 99-117.

Zadok, R., *On West Semites in Babylonia during the Chaldean and Achaemenian Periods: An Onomastic Study* (Jerusalem: H. J. & Z. Wanaarta/Tel Aviv University, 1977).

Zadok, R., *The Jews in Babylonia during the Chaldean and Achaemenian Periods: According to the Babylonian Sources* (Haifa: University of Haifa, 1979).

Zadok, R., *The Pre-Hellenistic Israelite Anthroponymy and Prosopography* (OLA 28; Leuven: Peeters, 1988).

Zadok, R., *The Earliest Diaspora: Israelites and Judeans in Pre-Hellenistic Mesopotamia* (Publications of the Diaspora Research Institute, 151; Tel Aviv: Diaspora Research Institute, Tel Aviv University, 2002).